Index to Subjects

ABANDONMENT OF PREMISES
Generally, **2:129 et seq.**
Loft unit abandonment, loss of Loft Law coverage on, **6:99**
Mitigation of damages, **2:139**

ABUSE OF PROCESS
Generally, **16:82**

ACCESS REFUSAL
Duplicate key, refusal to supply, **8:86**
Eviction, grounds for, **8:179, 8:180**
Landlord's right to key, **2:86**
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:122 et seq.**

ACCORD AND SATISFACTION
Summary eviction, **14:59, 14:60**

ADDICTION TO ALCOHOL OR DRUGS
Disabled persons protections, **3:34**

ADMINISTRATIVE PROCEEDINGS
Article 7A Proceedings, this index
Attorney's fees, **16:36**
Counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:86**
Department of Homes and Community Renewal, this index
Fees, **2:29**
Forum, this index
Holdover proceedings, public housing, **11:14**
Homeless shelters
discharges, **6:48 et seq.**
family shelters, New York City Administrative Code requirements, **6:42**
Nonpayment proceedings, counterclaims, **10:86**
Private Housing Finance Law succession rights hearings
city projects, **6:25**
state projects, **6:22**
Public housing, holdover proceedings, **11:14**
Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
Subpoenas, **14:41**

ADMINISTRATIVE PROCEEDINGS —Cont'd
Summary evictions
NYC Housing Court administrative directives, **7:63**
subpoenas, **14:41**

ADULT CARE FACILITIES
Generally, **6:124 et seq.**
Eviction protection without court process
Generally, **6:125**
jury trial rights, **6:130**
stays of warranty, **6:131**
Grounds for termination, **6:128**
Habitability, **6:127**
Notice of termination, **6:129**
Social Services Law, **6:126**
Stays of warrant of eviction, **6:131**
Termination
grounds for, **6:128**
notice of, **6:129**

AFFIDAVITS
Admissibility of affidavits of service, traverse hearings, **14:25**
Failure of service of process
Generally, **10:44 et seq.**
attorney's affidavit, **10:45**
HP actions, affidavits use in lieu of petition, **19:60**
Nonmilitary, summary eviction default judgment, **15:19 et seq.**
Traverse hearings, admissibility of affidavits of service, **14:25**

AGED PERSONS
Senior Citizens, this index

AIDS
HIV/AIDS housing, this index

ALCOHOLISM ADDICTION
Discrimination protections, **3:34**

ALIENS
Discrimination protection, **3:55**
Illegal aliens, eligibility for public housing, **5:14 et seq.**

ALTERATIONS
Certification-failure nonpayment defense, alteration ends exemption, **12:54**
Eviction grounds, rent regulated tenancies, **8:207 et seq.**
Unauthorized as breach of lease, **8:79, 8:80**

ANTI-DRUG ABUSE ACT OF 1988
Federally subsidized housing programs, **5:49**

APARTMENTS
See also Multiple Dwelling Law, this index
Attendant services in lobbies, **2:87**
Breach of lease and objectionable conduct, smoking rules, **8:98**
Building entrance doors, **2:85**
Card key systems for common areas, **2:93**
Certifications, combined apartments, **12:55**
Combined apartments, nonpayment proceedings, certification-failure defense, **12:55**
Common areas, electricity in, **2:83**
Door locks, **2:86**
Elevator mirrors, **2:88**
Garden-type apartments, rent stabilization coverage, **4:35**
Intercoms, **2:85**
Landlord's right of access, **2:122 et seq.**
Maisonettes apartments, state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:35**
Satellite dishes as breach of lease, **8:69**
Smoking rules, breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:98**
State and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:35**
Subletting surcharges
Generally, **2:59**
violations, treble damages, **2:60**
Television antennas as breach of lease, **8:69**
Window guards, **2:99**

APPEALS
Generally, **18:1 et seq.**
Amount of undertaking, stays pending appeal, **18:26, 18:28**
Appeals as of right, time to take, **18:16**

APPEALS—Cont'd
Appellate Division, arguing appeal
First Department, **18:64**
Fourth Department, **18:67**
Second Department, **18:65**
Third Department, **18:66**
Appellate Term, arguing appeal
First Department, **18:62**
Second Department, **18:63**
Arguing appeal
Generally, **18:61 et seq.**
Appellate Division
First Department, **18:64**
Fourth Department, **18:67**
Second Department, **18:65**
Third Department, **18:66**
Appellate Term
First Department, **18:62**
Second Department, **18:63**
Court of Appeals, **18:68**
Automatic stay, motion to vacate pending appeal, **18:31**
Briefs, **18:52**
Clerk's return in appellate terms, **18:51**
Court of appeals
arguing appeal, **18:68**
filing appeal and placing on calendar, **18:60**
perfecting appeal, **18:41**
Court rules governing, **18:1, 18:3**
CPLR 5704, stays pending appeal, **18:32**
Default
judgment not appealable, **18:6**
order denying vacatur of, **18:7**
Denial of vacatur of stipulation, **18:8**
Disability of attorney affecting time to take, **18:20**
Ex parte orders of lower courts, stays pending appeal, **18:32**
Extension of time for appeal, time to take, **18:19**
Filing appeal and placing on calendar
Generally, **18:53 et seq.**
Appellate Division
First Department, **18:56**
Second Department, **18:57**
Third Department, **18:58**
Appellate Term
First Department, **18:54**

APPEALS—Cont'd
Filing appeal and placing on calendar—Cont'd
Appellate Term—Cont'd
Second Department, **18:55**
Court of Appeals, **18:60**
First Department
Appellate Division, **18:56**
Appellate Term, **18:54**
Fourth Department
Appellate Division, **18:59**
Second Department
Appellate Division, **18:57**
Appellate Term, **18:55**
Third Department
Appellate Division, **18:58**
Full record, perfecting appeal, **18:46 et seq.**
Lower courts, ex parte orders of, stays pending appeal, **18:32**
Methods of perfecting appeals, **18:42**
Motion for stay pending appeal, **18:25**
Motion practice, **18:69**
Motion to reargue, denial of, **18:10, 18:11**
Motion to vacate automatic stay pending appeal, **18:31**
Notice of appeal
Generally, **18:13**
serving and filing timely notice, **18:14**
timely notice, serving and filing, **18:14**
time to take appeal, **18:15 et seq.**
undertaking appeals, **18:13**
Oral argument, **18:61 et seq.**
Orders appealable
Generally, **18:5**
denial of vacatur of default, **18:7**
Perfecting appeal
Generally, **18:34 et seq.**
Appellate Division
Appendix method, **18:44**
First Department, **18:37**
Fourth Department, **18:40**
Second Department, **18:38**
Third Department, **18:39**
Appellate Term
First Department, **18:35**
Second Department, **18:36**
Appendix method in Court of Appeals and Appellate Divisions, **18:44**
clerk's return in appellate terms, **18:51**

APPEALS—Cont'd
Perfecting appeal—Cont'd
Court of Appeals
Generally, **18:41**
Appendix method, **18:44**
First Department
Appellate Division, **18:37**
Appellate Term, **18:35**
Fourth Department
Appellate Division, **18:40**
full record, **18:46 et seq.**
methods of perfecting appeals, **18:42**
presenting the record, **18:45**
record on appeal, statement in lieu of, **18:43**
Second Department
Appellate Division, **18:38**
Appellate Term, **18:36**
statement in lieu of record on appeal, **18:43**
Third Department
Appellate Division, **18:39**
time to take, **18:17**
transcripts, **18:47 et seq.**
Presenting the record, perfecting appeal, **18:45**
Pretrial orders, **18:9**
Reargue motion denial, appeal from, **18:10, 18:11**
Right, appeals as of, **18:16**
Right, stays as of for governmental defendants, **18:30**
Service and filing of notice of appeal, **18:21 et seq.**
Serving and filing of timely notice, **18:14**
Settlement stipulations, waivers of right to appeal, **14:55**
Statutes governing, **18:1, 18:2**
Stays pending appeal
Generally, **18:24 et seq.**
amount of undertaking, **18:26, 18:28**
appellate court, **18:33**
automatic stay, motion to vacate, **18:31**
CPLR 5704, **18:32**
deposit of rent, nonpayment proceedings, **18:29**
ex parte orders of lower courts, **18:32**
governmental defendants, **18:30**
lower courts, ex parte orders of, **18:32**
motion for stay, **18:25**
motion to vacate automatic stay, **18:31**

APPEALS—Cont'd
Stays pending appeal—Cont'd
nonpayment proceedings, deposit of rent, **18:29**
right, stays as of
Generally, **18:27**
governmental defendants, **18:30**
undertaking, amount of, **18:26, 18:28**
Stipulation, denial of vacatur of, **18:8**
Sua sponte orders, **18:12**
Timely notice, serving and filing, **18:14**
Time to take appeal
Generally, **18:15 et seq.**
appeals as of right, **18:16**
cross-appeals, **18:18**
disability of attorney affecting, **18:20**
permissive appeals, **18:17**
right, appeals as of, **18:16**
service and filing of notice of appeal, **18:21 et seq.**
Transcripts, perfecting appeal, **18:47 et seq.**
Undertaking, amount of, stays pending appeal, **18:26, 18:28**
Undertaking appeals, **18:13**
Vacatur of default, order denying, **18:7**
Vacatur of stipulation, denial of, **18:8**
Venue, **18:4**
Waivers of right to appeal, summary eviction settlement stipulations, **14:55**
Where to appeal, **18:4**

APPEARANCE
Corporations, counsel appearance requirements, **7:70**
Subject matter jurisdiction waivers, nonpayment proceedings, **10:52**
Summary evictions, corporations, counsel appearance requirements, **7:70**
Waivers of subject matter jurisdiction, nonpayment proceedings, **10:52**

APPLIANCES
Surcharge, improvement based rent increases, **4:173**

ARBITRATION
HP actions, **19:69**

ARTICLE 7A PROCEEDINGS
Generally, **19:22 et seq.**

ARTICLE 7A PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Administrators
Generally, **19:46 et seq.**
accounts, presentation of, **19:48**
appointment of temporary administrator, **19:22**
authority superior to a receiver's, **19:50**
DHCR authority, **19:52**
powers and duties of administrator, **19:47**
presentation of accounts, **19:48**
removal, **19:49**
temporary administrator appointment, **19:22**
warranty of habitability issues, **19:51**
Default, **19:43**
Defenses, **19:44**
DHCR authority, **19:52**
Foreclosure
Generally, **20:29**
NYC as owner of building after, **19:31**
receiver in, **19:34**
Habitability issues, **19:51**
HPD standing, **19:29**
Judgment, **19:45**
Lease waiver, **19:25**
Motion practice, **13:20**
Necessary and proper respondents, **19:30 et seq.**
NYC as owner of building after foreclosure, **19:31**
Petitions
Generally, **19:26 et seq.**
service of, **19:35 et seq.**
Police power authority, **19:24**
Posttrial motion by owner, **19:45**
Powers and duties of administrator, **19:47**
Receiver in foreclosure, **19:34**
Removal of administrator, **19:49**
Rent strikes, **19:21**
Respondents, necessary and proper, **19:30 et seq.**
Service of notice of petition and petition, **19:35 et seq.**
Standing, **19:27**
Trial, **19:42**
Waivers by tenant, **19:25**
Warranty of habitability issues, **19:51**
When proceeding appropriate, **19:23**

ASSIGNMENTS
Counsel assignments. See Attorneys, this index
Lease assignments
Loft Law
Generally, **6:103**
waivers, **6:104**
manufactured home parks, **6:146**
Leases, manufactured home parks, **6:146**
Party status, assignee of rents, **7:94**
Rents assignee, summary eviction parties, **7:94**
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:63**

ASSISTANCE
Eviction under writ of, **20:15**

ATTORNEYS
Appeals, disability of attorney affecting time to take, **18:20**
Arguing appeals. See Appeals, this index
Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision attorney, tenants' association representation by, **4:311**
Assignment of counsel
military service persons, **7:129, 15:26**
pro se litigation, **13:14, 13:15**
Authority, vacate stipulation motions, counsel unauthorized to enter, **17:33 et seq.**
Briefs, **18:52**
Change of attorneys, summary eviction stay of warrant, **15:50**
Conflicts between landlords and tenants, essential tasks for the attorney, **1:3**
Corporations as parties, counsel appearance requirements, **7:70**
Disability of attorney affecting time to take appeals, **18:20**
Ethical considerations for attorneys in rent strikes, **19:15**
Failure of service of process, attorney's affidavit, **10:45**
Landlord-tenant conflicts, essential tasks for the attorney, **1:3**
Low-income tenants facing eviction in NYC, right to counsel for, **7:128**
Military service persons, assignment of counsel for, **7:129, 15:26**
Nonpayment proceedings requirements, attorney's signature, **9:36**
Petitions signatures, **7:136**

ATTORNEYS—Cont'd
Pro se litigation, assignment of counsel, **13:14, 13:15**
Rent strikes, ethical considerations for attorneys, **19:15**
Right to counsel
low-income tenants facing eviction in NYC, **7:128**
Section 8 programs, **5:121**
Servicemembers, assignment of counsel for, **7:129, 15:26**
Settlement, this index
Signatures
nonpayment proceedings requirements, **9:36**
petitions, summary evictions, **7:136**
Stipulations, this index
Summary evictions
counsel appearance requirements, corporations as parties, **7:70**
petitions, signatures, **7:136**
right to counsel for low-income tenants facing eviction in NYC, **7:128**
stay of warrant on change of attorneys, **15:50**
Tenants' association, representation by, **4:311**
Vacate stipulation motions, counsel unauthorized to enter, **17:33 et seq.**

ATTORNEY'S FEES
Generally, **16:1 et seq.**
Actions against New York State, **16:64**
Additional authority for attorney's fees in landlord-tenant litigation, **16:56 et seq.**
Administrative proceedings, **16:36**
Admission in court papers may prove existence of fees provision, **16:20**
Article 7A proceedings, **16:35**
Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:310**
Attorney testimony to justify fee, **16:54**
Bad faith cases, **16:26**
Calculations
Generally, **16:52**
Lodestar, **16:63**
Carrying attorney's fees provisions beyond lease term, **16:21**
Class actions, **16:58, 16:59**
Contempt proceedings, **16:61, 19:105**
Declaratory judgment actions, **16:36**

ATTORNEY'S FEES—Cont'd
Discretion of court, **16:26**
Existence of fees provision, admission in court papers may prove, **16:20**
Fair market rent appeals, **16:38**
Fees on fees, **16:47, 16:55**
Freedom of Information Law, **13:69**
Frivolous conduct, sanctions, **16:62**
Hearings, **16:53**
Holdover proceedings, possessory judgment for fees in, **16:6**
HP proceedings, **16:39**
Landlord-tenant context, **16:2**
Landlord who is passive codefendant, **16:16**
Lease provisions
Generally, **16:3, 16:4, 16:28**
carrying attorney's fees provisions beyond term, **16:21**
manufactured home parks, **6:150**
reciprocal right of tenant, **16:9 et seq.**
Lodestar calculation, **16:63**
Low income tenants, possible exception for, **16:27**
Manufactured home parks leases, **6:150**
New York State,actions against, **16:64**
Nonpayment proceeding for regulated tenant, possessory judgment for fees in, **16:8**
Nonprimary residence cases, **16:33**
Nonregulated housing, **16:24**
Nonregulated tenancies, possessory judgment for fees in, **16:7**
Nonsignatories to lease, **16:15**
Overcharge proceedings, **16:60**
Owner occupancy cases, **16:34**
Passive codefendant landlord, **16:16**
Possessory judgment for fees in holdover proceedings, **16:6**
Possessory judgment for fees in nonpayment proceeding for regulated tenant, **16:8**
Possessory judgment for fees in nonregulated tenancies, **16:7**
Possible exception for low income tenants, **16:27**
Prevailing party determinations, **16:40 et seq.**
Procedure for recovery of fees, **16:48 et seq.**
Provisions in leases
Generally, **16:3, 16:4**
reciprocal right of tenant, **16:9 et seq.**

ATTORNEY'S FEES—Cont'd
Real Property Law Section 234, **16:43**
Regulated tenancies, possessory judgment for fees in, **16:8**
Renewal leases, **16:22**
Rent overcharge proceedings, **16:60**
Rent overcharges, **16:38**
Right to sublet, **16:57**
Sanctions for frivolous conduct, **16:62**
Statutory rights cases, **16:37**
Subleases, **16:57**
Ultimate outcome determinations, **16:44 et seq.**
Unfairness cases, **16:26**
Validity of attorney's fees provisions, **16:25**

ATTORNMENT
Eviction, foreclosure proceedings after, **8:39**
Foreclosure, **20:30**

BANKRUPTCY
Generally, **20:1**
Appointment of trustee to manage property, **20:7 et seq.**
Assumption or rejection of unexpired lease, **10:61**
Automatic stay
Generally, **20:4 et seq.**
government actions, **20:5**
relief, **20:6**
Chapter 7 liquidation, **20:3**
Chapter 11 reorganization, **20:2**
Definitions, state law governs, **10:61**
Evictions, expiration or termination of lease, **8:51**
Expiration or termination of lease evictions, **8:51**
Government actions, automatic stay, **20:5**
Lease, unexpired, assumption or rejection of, nonpayment defense, **10:61**
Mortgagee in possession, no eviction by, **20:22**
No eviction by mortgagee in possession, **20:22**
Nonpayment defense
Generally, **10:58 et seq.**
See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
plan, tenant-debtor, **10:64**
stay, filing as, **10:58, 10:59**

BANKRUPTCY—Cont'd
Procedure to lift stay, nonpayment defense, **10:60**
Rejection or assumption of unexpired lease, **10:61**
Relief from automatic stay, **20:6**
State law governs definitions, **10:61**
Stay of warrant of eviction, **15:38**
Stay procedure to lift, nonpayment defense, **10:60**
Summary eviction, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:38**
Summary proceeding, filing as stay, **10:59**
Tenant-debtor plan, nonpayment defense, **10:64**
Turnover of property, **20:12**
Unexpired lease, assumption or rejection of, **10:61**

BILLS OF PARTICULARS
Generally, **13:40 et seq.**
Clarity of response must be clear, **13:43**
Cure of insufficient pleading, **13:44**
Insufficient pleading, **13:44**
Pleading insufficiency, **13:44**
Preclusion order in favor of party serving demand, **13:45**
Procedural requirements, **13:41**
Response must be clear, **13:43**
Stay of proceedings, **13:42**

BRIEFS
Appeals, **18:52**

BROKER FEES
Fair Credit Reporting Act, **2:38**
Rent stabilized tenancies, **2:39**
Residences
Generally, **2:36 et seq.**
See also Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index

BUSINESS
Dwelling unit, business use as breach of lease, **8:74 et seq.**
Family day care business operations, **8:76, 8:77**
Rent stabilization
business use as separate basis for, **4:45**
commercial and residential use, **4:43**

BUSINESS—Cont'd
Rent stabilization—Cont'd
primary purpose as professional or commercial, **4:44**
Residential use of commercial unit, **8:78**

BUSINESS USE OF DWELLING UNIT
Breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:74 et seq.**

BYLAWS
Condominiums, **6:75**
Cooperatives, **6:66**

CABLE TELEVISION
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:121**

CARBON MONOXIDE ALARMS
Habitability, **2:91**

CARD KEY SYSTEMS
Habitability, **2:93**

CERTIFICATION-FAILURE DEFENSE
See also Occupancy, this index
Alteration ends nonpayment proceedings exemptions, **12:54**
Conversion ends nonpayment proceedings exemptions, **12:54**
Exempt buildings, subsequent conversion/alteration ends exemption, **12:54**
Multiple Dwelling Law Section 302 penalty provisions
holdover proceedings, **12:58**
nonpayment proceedings
Generally, **12:56 et seq., 12:63**
exceptions to rent collection bar, **12:62**
tenant knowledge as waiver, **12:60**
Older buildings exemptions from certificate of occupancy requirement, **12:53**
Requirements for combined apartments, **12:55**
Subsequent conversion/alteration ends exemption, **12:54**

CHRONIC RENT DELINQUENCY
Breach of lease and objectionable conduct evictions, **8:82 et seq.**
Effect on rent stabilized tenancies, **8:83**

CITIZENSHIP
Discrimination protection, **3:55**
Federally subsidized housing program eligibility, **5:14 et seq.**

CLASS ACTIONS
Attorney's fees, **16:58, 16:59**
Lead paint habitability claims, **2:116**

CLUTTER CASES
Reasonable accommodations, **3:38**

COHABITANTS, PROCEEDING AGAINST
See also Roommates, this index
Licensee evictions, **8:23**
Summary evictions, cotenant vs cotenant, **7:91**

COLLECTIVE BARGAINING BY TENANTS
Manufactured home parks
Generally, **6:144**
retaliation protections, **6:145**
Nonpayment proceedings, tenant association standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:82**
Rent Strikes, this index
Right to organize, **2:125, 2:126**
Tenants' associations
representation by attorney, **4:311**
standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:82**

COMMINGLING OF FUNDS
Security deposits, **2:30**

COMMON CHARGES
Condominiums, **6:76**

COMMUNITY RESIDENCES
Mentally ill persons, **6:123**

COMPARATIVE DAMAGES
Liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:129**

COMPUTER RECORDS
Evidence
rebutability, **14:45**

CONDOMINIUMS
Generally, **6:72**
Board of directors liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:89**
Boards of managers, **6:74**
Bylaws, **6:75**
Common charges, **6:76**
Conversions, rent regulated tenancy evictions, **8:196**
Deeds, **6:75**

CONDOMINIUMS—Cont'd
Directors liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:89**
Financial considerations of owners, **6:77**
Governing schemes, **6:73**
Habitability, **6:78**
Holdover proceedings, pet rules defenses, **11:51**
Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, foreclosed condominiums, **4:109**
Managers, boards of, **6:74**
Pet rules defenses, **11:51**
Regulatory schemes, **6:73**
Rent regulated tenancy evictions, conversions, **8:196**
Rent stabilized tenancies
foreclosed condominiums, **4:109**
Statutory schemes, **6:73**

CONFLICTS BETWEEN LANDLORDS AND TENANTS
Generally, **1:1 et seq.**
See also Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index
Essential tasks for the attorney, **1:3**
Particular issues, **1:2**

CONSEQUENTIAL DAMAGES
Nonpayment proceedings
liability for breach of habitability warranty
remedy for breach, **12:94**

CONSOLIDATION
Generally, **13:21 et seq.**
Alternative of joint trials, **13:27**
Appropriate use of procedure, **13:22**
Courts favor consolidation where appropriate, **13:22**
CPLR 602, common questions of law or fact, **19:20**
Denial of consolidation, **13:23**
Housing Court Act authority, **13:26**
Motion practice
Generally, **13:21 et seq.**
denial of consolidation, **13:23**
Housing Court Act authority, **13:26**
removal and consolidation in Supreme Court, **13:28**
Multiple summary eviction proceedings, **13:25**

CONSOLIDATION—Cont'd
Removal and consolidation in Supreme Court, motion for, **13:28**
Rent strikes, **19:19 et seq.**

CONSTRUCTION DISTURBING TENANTS
Habitability defenses, **12:109**

CONSTRUCTIVE EVICTION
Habitability defenses, **12:139**
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:128**

CONTEMPT
Generally, **19:79**
Attorney's fees, **16:61, 19:105**
Burdens of proof
Generally, **19:96 et seq.**
civil contempt, **19:97**
criminal contempt, **19:98**
Civil contempt
Generally, **19:80**
additional civil penalties, **19:84**
burdens of proof, **19:97**
elements, **19:97**
notice requirements, **19:90 et seq.**
penalties, **19:81**
Criminal contempt
Generally, **19:82**
burdens of proof, **19:98**
elements, **19:98**
notice requirements, **19:95**
penalties, **19:83**
Defenses, **19:99**
Elements
Generally, **19:96 et seq.**
civil contempt, **19:97**
criminal contempt, **19:98**
Imprisonment, order of, **19:102**
Motion practice within contempt proceeding, **19:100**
Notice requirements
Generally, **19:89**
civil contempt, **19:90 et seq.**
criminal contempt, **19:95**
Order of imprisonment, **19:102**
Penalties
civil contempt, **19:81**
criminal contempt, **19:83**
Trial, **19:101**

CONTEMPT—Cont'd
Who can be held in contempt, **19:85 et seq.**

CONTROL OF RENT
Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index

CONVERSIONS
Cooperatives or condominiums, deconverted, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:109**

CONVEYANCES
Security deposits
Generally, **2:32**
rent regulation statute requirements, **2:33**

COOPERATIVES
Generally, **6:58 et seq.**
Boards of directors, evictions, **6:65**
By-laws, **6:66**
Conversions, rent regulated tenancy evictions, **8:196**
Cooperative corporation, responsibilities of, **6:68 et seq.**
Disclosures to prospective purchasers, **6:61**
Evictions
Generally, **6:62 et seq.**
boards of directors, **6:65**
conversions of rent regulated tenancies, **8:196**
cooperative corporation eviction of shareholder/proprietary lessee, **6:70**
noneviction plans, **6:64**
persons protected from eviction prior to repeal of eviction plan option, **6:63**
plan option, repeal, persons protected from eviction prior to repeal of, **6:63**
plans
noneviction plans, **6:64**
repeal of eviction plan option for persons protected from eviction prior to, **6:63**
rent regulated tenancy conversions, **8:196**
shareholder/proprietary lessee, cooperative corporation eviction of, **6:70**
Exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:72 et seq.**
Foreclosures
cooperative corporation, **20:32**
exemptions from rent control and rent stabilization, **4:76**
Full disclosures to prospective purchasers, **6:61**
Governing schemes, **6:59**

COOPERATIVES—Cont'd
Habitability
Generally, **6:69**
shareholder liability for breach of, **12:88**
Holdover proceedings, pet rules defenses, **11:51**
Housing Development Fund Corporations, **6:60**
Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, foreclosed cooperatives or condominiums, **4:109**
Leases, proprietary, **6:66**
Liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:88**
Maintenance, **6:67**
Nonpayment proceedings
liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:88**
standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:83**
Owners, financial considerations of, **6:71**
Pet rules defenses, holdover proceedings, **11:51**
Private Housing Finance Law, succession rights in co-op shares bequest, **6:21**
Proprietary leases, **6:66**
Prospective purchasers, full disclosures to, **6:61**
Regulatory scheme governing, **6:59**
Rent control and rent stabilization
conversions, **8:196**
exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:72 et seq.**
foreclosed cooperatives or condominiums, **4:109**
Responsibilities of cooperative corporation, **6:68 et seq.**
Shareholder/proprietary lessee, cooperative corporation eviction of, **6:70**
Statutory scheme governing, **6:59**
Succession rights in co-op shares bequest, Private Housing Finance Law, **6:21**
Tenant-shareholders standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:83**

CORPORATIONS
Cooperative corporation, responsibilities of, **6:68 et seq.**
Primary residence requirement, **4:47**
Summary evictions
corporations as parties, **7:69**

CORPORATIONS—Cont'd
Summary evictions—Cont'd
nonexistent corporation as parties, **7:77**

COSTS AND FEES
Authority for award of costs and sanctions, Rule 130-1, **16:68 et seq.**
Effect of waiver of costs, fees, and expenses, **16:66**
HP actions, **19:73**
Rule 130-1 authority for award of costs and sanctions, **16:68 et seq.**
Statutory costs, **16:65**
Summary eviction subpoenas
Generally, **14:36**
poor persons' litigation, **14:37**
pro se litigation, **14:37**

COTENANTS
Summary evictions, cotenant vs cotenant, **7:91**

COUNTERCLAIMS
Administrative remedies, courts may consider, **10:86**
Breach of security claims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:88**
Conditions dangerous to life, health, safety, nonpayment proceedings, **10:82**
Courts may consider administrative remedies, **10:86**
Damages, nonpayment proceedings, **10:89**
Discretion to entertain or sever
Generally, **10:67 et seq.**
inextricably intertwined counterclaims, **10:68**
related counterclaims, **10:69**
Equitable, jury trial waiver, **10:36**
Eviction, **1:30**
Forum, courts may consider administrative remedies, **10:86**
Habitability claims
holdover proceedings, **10:78**
nonpayment proceedings, **10:76 et seq.**
waivers of counterclaims
Generally, **10:71**
Habitability defenses, **12:98 et seq.**
Health, conditions dangerous to, **10:82**
Holdover proceedings, **10:78**
Inextricably intertwined counterclaims, **10:68**

COUNTERCLAIMS—Cont'd
Jury trial waiver, equitable counterclaims, **10:36**
Life, conditions dangerous to, **10:82**
Mandatory counterclaims, **10:68**
Negligence, **10:87**
Nonpayment defenses
Generally, **10:65 et seq.**
See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
Orders to correct, **10:81**
Overcharge of rent counterclaims, **10:84**
Plenary action, stay while pursuing counterclaim in, **10:75**
Related counterclaims not stricken, **10:69**
Rent overcharge, **10:84**
Safety, conditions dangerous to, **10:82**
Scope of claim, **10:80**
Security breach claims, **10:88**
Separate HP action as barring, **10:83**
Settlement of suit affecting, **10:74**
Statute of limitations, **10:79**
Stay while pursuing counterclaim in plenary action, **10:75**
Subject matter jurisdiction, **10:66**
Summary eviction proceedings, **1:30, 5:102**
Tort liability, **10:87**
Waivers of counterclaims
habitability, **10:71**
lease expirations, regulated housing, **10:72**
nonpayment proceedings, **10:70 et seq.**
regulated housing lease expirations, **10:72**

COURTS
Acts and rules, procedural law for summary proceedings, **1:19**
Authority of court, summary evictions, **7:38**
Federal Courts, this index
Power of court, summary evictions, **7:38**

CRIMINAL LAW
Harassing rent regulated tenants, criminal penalties, **4:204**
Illegal activity as basis for eviction
Generally, **8:99 et seq.**
See also Summary Eviction, this index
Self-help evictions
Generally, **7:7**
misdemeanor offenses, **1:21**

CROSS CLAIMS
Nonpayment proceedings, **10:90**

DAMAGES
Abandonment of premises, mitigation of damages, **2:139**
Comparative damages, **12:129**
Consequential damages, **12:94**
Counterclaims, **10:89**
Counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:89**
Discrimination claims, **3:66**
Discrimination remedies, **3:66**
Emotional distress damages, **12:96**
Frivolous litigation, punitive damages, **16:80**
Habitability, this index
Mitigation of damages, abandonment of premises, **2:139**
Nonpayment proceedings, **10:89, 12:117**
Percentage damages, breach of habitability warranty, **12:92**
Rent overcharge remedies, treble damages, **4:275**
Self-help evictions, **7:5**
Subletting, limits on rent charged violations, treble damages, **2:60**
Subletting rent charge violations, treble damages, **2:60**
Subletting surcharges violations, treble damages, **2:60**
Vacate or stay warrants of eviction motions, **17:53**

DEAF PERSONS
Interpreters, **14:5**

DEATH
Lease termination on death of tenant, **2:138**
Nonpayment proceedings, petitions, tenant death, **9:44**

DEEDS
Condominiums, **6:75**
Exhibition to tenant, foreclosure proceedings after evictions, **8:37, 8:38**

DEFAULT
Article 7A proceedings, **19:43**
Assignment of counsel for servicemembers, **15:26**

DEFAULT—Cont'd
Default judgment must be requested, summary eviction, **15:10**
Demand for rent, nonpayment petition must allege, summary eviction, **15:11**
Excusable defaults, stipulations, **14:66**
Inquests
summary eviction
Generally, **15:16**
fraud prevention, **15:17**
Judgments
appeals
Generally, **18:6**
appeals from denials, motion to vacate, **18:7**
condition for stay, rent deposit as, motion to vacate, **17:21, 17:22**
denials, appeals from, motion to vacate, **18:7**
eviction, **1:34**
excusable default, motion to vacate, **17:16, 17:17**
fraud in obtaining default judgment, **17:19**
lack of personal jurisdiction, motion to vacate, **17:12 et seq.**
lack of subject matter jurisdiction, motion to vacate, **17:11**
meritorious defense, motion to vacate, **17:16, 17:18**
motion to vacate
appeals from denials, **18:7**
condition for stay, rent deposit as, **17:21, 17:22**
denials, appeals from, **18:7**
excusable default, **17:16, 17:17**
fraud in obtaining default judgment, **17:19**
lack of personal jurisdiction, **17:12 et seq.**
lack of subject matter jurisdiction, **17:11**
meritorious defense, **17:16, 17:18**
rent deposit as condition for stay, **17:21, 17:22**
stay, rent deposit as condition, **17:21, 17:22**
order denying vacatur of, appeals, **18:7**
rent deposit as condition for stay, motion to vacate, **17:21, 17:22**
stay, rent deposit as condition, motion to vacate, **17:21, 17:22**
summary evictions, **1:34**
Money judgment limitation, summary eviction, **15:12, 15:13**

DEFAULT—Cont'd
Motion to vacate judgment, **17:8 et seq.**
Nonmilitary affidavits for default judgments, summary eviction, **15:19 et seq.**
Nonpayment petition must allege demand for rent, summary eviction, **15:11**
Personal knowledge requirement that judgment be supported by statement of one with, **15:27**
Postcard notice of default in New York City, summary eviction, **15:14, 15:15**
Rent demand, nonpayment petition must allege, summary eviction, **15:11**
Requirement that judgment be supported by statement of one with personal knowledge, **15:27**
Servicemembers, assignment of counsel for, **15:26**
Servicemembers' Civil Relief Act (SCRA), **15:22**
Soldiers' and Sailors' Relief Act, **15:23**
Stay of issuance of eviction warrant upon default, NYC, summary eviction, **15:18**
Stipulations, excusable defaults, **14:66**
Summary eviction
Generally, **15:8 et seq.**
default judgments
Generally, **15:8 et seq.**
requests, **15:10**
demand for rent, nonpayment petition must allege, **15:11**
inquests
Generally, **15:16**
fraud prevention, **15:17**
issuance of eviction warrant upon default, stay in NYC, **15:18**
limitation on money judgments, **15:12, 15:13**
money judgments limitation, **15:12, 15:13**
nonmilitary affidavits for default judgments, **15:19 et seq.**
nonpayment petition must allege demand for rent, **15:11**
postcard notice of default in New York City, **15:14, 15:15**
rent demand, nonpayment petition must allege, **15:11**
stay of issuance of eviction warrant upon default, NYC, **15:18**

DEFAULT—Cont'd
Summary eviction—Cont'd
two types of default, **15:9**
Two types of default, **15:9**
Vacate judgment motions, **17:8 et seq.**

DEFENSES
Acceptance of rent after service of notice of termination, holdover proceedings, **11:12**
Acceptance of rent as waiver, holdover proceedings
Generally, **11:4 et seq.**
what constitutes acceptance, **11:5 et seq.**
Antidiscrimination defenses
Generally, **11:28 et seq.**
See also Holdover Proceedings, this index
Article 7A proceedings, **19:44**
Cashing of check as acceptance of rent, holdover proceedings, **11:7**
Contempt, **19:99**
Failure of Service of Process, this index
Holdover Proceedings, this index
Knowledge of breach acceptance of rent with, holdover proceedings, **11:8 et seq.**
Landlord's waiver of right to proceed, holdover proceedings, **11:3**
Nonpayment
Generally, **10:37 et seq.**
See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
Notice of termination, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**
Offer of renewal lease as waiver, holdover proceedings, **11:18**
Personal jurisdiction, lack of, nonpayment proceedings, **10:37**
Renewal lease offer as waiver, holdover proceedings, **11:18**
Retaliatory Eviction, this index
Waiver
Generally, **11:3 et seq.**
See also Holdover Proceedings, this index

DEPARTMENT OF HOMES AND COMMUNITY RENEWAL (DHCR)
Administrative review petition, modification or revocation during pendency of, **4:305**
Article 7A administrators, authority as to, **19:52**

DEPARTMENT OF HOMES AND COMMUNITY RENEWAL (DHCR)—Cont'd
Counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings, concurrent jurisdiction, **10:85**
Failure to pay rent stabilization fee during grace period, **12:66**
Inspection, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:290**
Jurisdiction, Article 7A administrators, **4:253**
Manufactured home parks, DHCR enforcement of Real Property Law Section 233, **6:151**
Modification during pendency of petitions for administrative review, **4:305**
Nonpayment proceedings
counterclaims, concurrent jurisdiction, **10:85**
defenses, DHCR registration failures, **12:64**
Registration failures, nonpayment proceedings defenses, **12:64**
Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
Revocation during pendency of petitions for administrative review, **4:305**
Rules of Practice, **4:233**
Ruling, effect on court judgment when no stay, **4:251**
Summary eviction, stay of warrant, **15:49**
Treatment of minor conditions, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:288**

DEPARTMENT OF SOCIAL SERVICES
Joinder, **13:17**

DISABILITIES
Addiction to alcoholism and drug, discrimination protections, **3:34**
AIDS or HIV, discrimination protections, **3:33**
Alcoholism addiction, discrimination protections, **3:34**
Community residences, mentally ill persons, **6:123**
Construction standards, discrimination protections, **3:35**
Deaf persons, interpreters, **14:5**
Defenses in holdover proceedings, discrimination protections, **11:29**
Definitions, discrimination protections, **3:32**
Discrimination protections
Generally, **3:31 et seq.**
addiction to alcoholism and drug, **3:34**

DISABILITIES—Cont'd
Discrimination protections—Cont'd
AIDS or HIV, **3:33**
alcoholism addiction, **3:34**
construction standards, **3:35**
defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:29**
definitions, **3:32**
drug addiction, **3:34**
government obligations, **3:40**
mentally disabled tenants safety threats, **3:39**
reasonable accommodations
Generally, **3:36**
pets, **3:37**
sources of law, **3:32**
Drug addiction, discrimination protections, **3:34**
Eviction exempt tenants, rent regulated tenancies, **8:187 et seq.**
Government obligations, discrimination protections, **3:40**
Guide dogs, pet rule defenses, **11:34, 11:57**
HIV/AIDS housing, this index
Holdover proceedings
guide dogs, pet rule defenses, **11:34, 11:57**
personal use proceedings defenses, **11:61, 11:62**
Incompetents, summary evictions, **7:119**
Interpreters, deaf persons, **14:5**
Mentally disabled tenants safety threats, **3:39**
Mentally ill persons, community residences, **6:123**
Personal use proceedings defenses, **11:61, 11:62**
Pet rule defenses, guide dogs, **11:34, 11:57**
Reasonable accommodations
Generally, **3:36**
clutter cases, **3:38**
pets, **3:37**
Rent regulated tenancies
eviction exempt tenants, **8:187 et seq.**
succession rights, disabled persons in co-op or condo eviction plan conversions, **4:230**
Section 202 housing for elderly and handicapped, **5:194**

DISABILITY RENT INCREASE EXEMPTION (DRIE) PROGRAM
Generally, **4:313 et seq.**

DISABILITY RENT INCREASE EXEMPTION (DRIE) PROGRAM —Cont'd
Annual income limitation, **4:316**
Calculations, **4:317**
Covered housing types, **4:314**
Covered rent increases, **4:319**
Eligibility, mistake as to, **4:320**
Eligibility date, **4:318**
Housing types covered, **4:314**
Mistake as to eligibility, **4:320**
Penalties for violation, **4:322**
Portability of exemption, **4:321**
Rent increases covered, **4:319**
Types of housing covered, **4:314**
Violations, penalties for, **4:322**

DISCLOSURES
Cooperatives, full disclosures to prospective purchasers, **6:61**
Leases charges, manufactured home parks, **6:140**
Social security numbers, residential landlord-tenant relationship occupancy conditions, **2:43**

DISCONTINUE PROCEEDINGS
Motion practice, **13:31, 13:32**

DISCOVERY
Generally, **13:46 et seq.**
Admit notices
Generally, **13:48 et seq.**
exceptions to right of, **13:50**
forms
Generally, **13:70 et seq.**
documents, **13:71**
facts, **13:70**
photographs, **13:72**
penalty for false denials, **13:51**
response to notice, time of, **13:49**
service of notice, time of, **13:49**
time of service and response to notice, **13:49**
what notice may not demand, **13:50**
Ample need showing, **13:53**
Bills of Particulars, this index
Consequences of failure to comply with court-ordered discovery, **13:62**
Court-ordered discovery, failure to comply with, **13:62**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Documents, form of admit notice, **13:71**
Enforcement, **13:62**
Eviction, **1:31**
Exceptions to rights of discovery
Generally, **13:47 et seq.**
no discovery as of right, **13:47**
Facts, form of admit notice, **13:70**
Failure to comply with court-ordered discovery, **13:62**
Forms of admit notices
Generally, **13:70 et seq.**
documents, **13:71**
facts, **13:70**
photographs, **13:72**
Freedom of Information Law, this index
Holdovers vs nonpayments, more freely granted, **13:54 et seq.**
Housing part actions for repairs, **13:59**
How ample need for discovery is shown, **13:53**
Illegal use evictions, **13:56**
More freely granted, holdovers vs nonpayments, **13:54 et seq.**
No discovery as of right, **13:47**
Nonpayment proceedings
court may supervise discovery, **13:60**
permission to conduct, **13:58**
Nonpayments vs holdovers, more freely granted, **13:54 et seq.**
Nonprimary residence cases, **13:55**
Notice to admit available as of right, **13:48 et seq.**
Owners use proceedings, **13:57**
Penalty for false denials after admit notice, **13:51**
Permission to conduct
Generally, **13:52 et seq.**
ample need showing, **13:53**
holdovers vs nonpayments, **13:54 et seq.**
housing part actions for repairs, **13:59**
how ample need for discovery is shown, **13:53**
illegal use evictions, **13:56**
more freely granted, holdovers vs nonpayments, **13:54 et seq.**
nonpayment proceedings
Generally, **13:58**
court may supervise discovery, **13:60**

DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Permission to conduct—Cont'd
nonpayment proceedings—Cont'd
holdovers compared, **13:54 et seq.**
nonprimary residence cases, **13:55**
owner's use proceedings, **13:57**
repairs, housing part actions for, **13:59**
section 8 housing, **13:61**
Photographs, form of admit notice, **13:72**
Repairs, housing part actions for, **13:59**
Response to admit notice, time of, **13:49**
Rights
admit notice, **13:48**
rent control and rent stabilization, improvement based rent increases, **4:169**
Section 8 housing
permission to conduct, **13:61**
Service of admit notice, time of, **13:49**
Summary eviction, **13:39**
Summary eviction, eviction, **1:31**
Time of service to admit notice, **13:49**

DISCRIMINATION
Generally, **3:1 et seq.**
Actual or perceived sexual orientation as protected category, **3:24**
Addiction to alcoholism and drug, disabled persons protections, **3:34**
Additional protections in New York City, **3:22**
AIDS or HIV, **3:33**
Alcoholism addiction, **3:34**
Alienage as protected category, **3:55**
Americans With Disabilities Act defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:31**
Antidiscrimination statutes, defenses based on
Generally, **11:28 et seq.**
See also Holdover Proceedings, this index
Children, manufactured home parks, **6:156**
Citizenship as protected category, **3:55**
Constitutional protection, **3:5, 3:6**
Creative approach regarding tenant's conduct, defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:45**
Damages remedy, **3:66**
Dangerous conduct, defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:44**
Defenses in holdover proceedings
Americans With Disabilities Act, **11:31**
creative approach regarding tenant's conduct, **11:45**

DISCRIMINATION—Cont'd
Defenses in holdover proceedings—Cont'd
dangerous conduct, **11:44**
disabilities, **11:29**
disabilities affecting behavior or living conditions, **11:41**
Fair Housing Amendments Act, **11:33**
guide dog statutes, **11:34, 11:57**
landlord's response to defense, **11:40**
reasonable accommodations, **11:42, 11:43**
Rehabilitation Act of 1973, **11:32**
relief available to tenant, **11:39**
statutory authority, **11:30**
Disability Rent Increase Exemption Program, this index
Disabled persons protections
Generally, **3:31**
See also Disabilities, this index
Domestic violence victims of
Generally, **3:29**
lease termination rights, **3:30**
Drug addiction, disabled persons protections, **3:34**
Eviction proceedings, stay of, **3:2**
Familial status protection, **3:41 et seq.**
Federal Fair Housing Act, manufactured home parks, **6:158**
Gender as protected category, **3:25**
Government obligations, disabled persons protections, **3:40**
Guide dog statutes, defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:34, 11:57**
Holdover defenses based on antidiscrimination statutes
Generally, **11:28 et seq.**
See also Holdover Proceedings, this index
Income source discrimination
income as protected category, **3:53**
Section 8 programs, **5:130, 5:131**
Landlord's response to defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:40**
Manufactured home parks
Generally, **6:154 et seq.**
See also Manufactured Home Parks, this index
Marital status as protected category, **3:52**
Mentally disabled tenants safety threats, **3:39**
New York City, additional protections in, **3:22**

DISCRIMINATION—Cont'd
New York State law remedies, **3:62**
Partnership status, as protected category, **3:52**
Pets, reasonable accommodations, **3:37**
Protected categories
Generally, **3:21 et seq.**
actual or perceived sexual orientation, **3:24**
additional protections in New York City, **3:22**
alienage, **3:55**
citizenship, **3:55**
domestic violence victims of, **3:29, 3:30**
familial status protection, **3:41 et seq.**
gender, **3:25**
income source, **3:53**
manufactured home parks, **6:155, 6:156**
marital status, **3:52**
partnership status, **3:52**
race, **3:23**
religion, **3:54**
sexual harassment, **3:26 et seq.**
sexual orientation,actual or perceived, **3:24**
source of income, **3:53**
victims of domestic violence, **3:29**
Race, **3:23**
Reasonable accommodations
defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:42, 11:43**
disabled persons protections, **3:36**
pets, **3:37**
Rehabilitation Act of 1973, **11:32**
Relief available to tenant, **11:39**
Religion as protected category, **3:54**
Remedies
Generally, **3:59 et seq.**
damages, **3:66**
federal law, **3:60, 3:61**
New York City law, **3:64, 3:65**
New York State law, **3:62**
Safety threats, mentally disabled tenants, **3:39**
Section 8 programs, discrimination against tenants based on source of income, **5:130, 5:131**
Sexual harassment protection, **3:26 et seq.**
Sexual orientation, actual or perceived as protected category, **3:24**
Source of income
as protected category, **3:53**

DISCRIMINATION—Cont'd
Source of income—Cont'd
discrimination against tenants, Section 8 programs, **5:130, 5:131**
Sources of protection
Generally, **3:3 et seq., 3:4**
Age Discrimination Act of 1975, **3:13**
Americans With Disabilities Act, **3:11**
Civil Rights Act of 1866, **3:9**
constitutional, **3:5, 3:6**
disability law, **3:32**
federal statutes, **3:7**
General Obligations Law, **3:19**
New York City Human Rights Law, **3:20**
New York State Civil Rights Law, **3:16**
New York State Human Rights Law, **3:15**
New York State statutes, **3:14 et seq.**
Real Property Law Section 236, **3:17**
Real Property Law Section 237, **3:18**
Rehabilitation Act of 1973, **3:12**
Title VIII of Civil Rights Act of 1968, **3:8**
Title VI of the Civil Rights Act of 1964, **3:10**
Statute of limitations
federal law, **3:61**
New York State law, **3:63**
Statutory authority, defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:30**
Stay of eviction proceedings, **3:2**
Victims of domestic violence as protected category, **3:29**
Voucher information discrimination against tenants
Section 8 program, **5:130, 5:131**

DISMISSAL
Effect of dismissal on termination notice, **8:259**
Failure of service of process, **10:41**
Failure to prosecute, **13:7**
Motion practice
Generally, **13:3 et seq.**
dismissal with or without prejudice, **13:6**
failure to prosecute, **13:7**
time to answer when motion to dismiss is denied, **13:5**
when grounds for dismissal must be raised, **13:4**

DISMISSAL—Cont'd
Termination notice, effect of dismissal on, **8:259**
Time to answer when motion to dismiss is denied, **13:5**
When grounds for dismissal must be raised, **13:4**
With or without prejudice, **13:6**

DOMESTIC VIOLENCE
Discrimination protections for victims, **3:29, 3:30**
Lease termination provisions for victims of, **2:136, 3:30**

DRUG ACTIVITY
Addiction, disabilities discrimination protections, **3:34**
Eviction, illegal activity
Generally, **8:113**
proof of presence of drugs, **8:142**
trade or manufacture of drugs, **8:128**
Federally subsidized housing programs, **5:49**

DUE PROCESS
Federally subsidized housing programs, **5:1**
Housing programs, federally subsidized, **5:1**
Interpreters, **14:6**
Party designations in summary evictions, **7:118**
Subsidized housing programs, federally, **5:1**
Substantial impact on rights, federal programs, **5:1**
Summary evictions, party designations, **7:118**

EJECTMENT
Generally, **7:2**
See also Summary Eviction, this index
Registration-related defense, **12:51**
RPAPL 753(4) Supreme Court ejectment actions, **8:61 et seq.**

ELDERLY PERSONS
Senior Citizens, this index

ELECTRICITY
Common areas, habitability, **2:83**
Utilities, this index

ELEVATOR MIRRORS
Habitability, **2:88**

EMERGENCY REPAIR PROGRAM (ERP)
Generally, **19:76 et seq.**
Housing Part Actions, this index

EMERGENCY TENANT PROTECTION ACT (EBTA)
Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index

EMOTIONAL DISTRESS DAMAGES
Breach of habitability warranty, **12:96**

ESTATES
Parties, summary evictions
Generally, **7:95**
Surrogate's Court role, **7:96**

ESTOPPEL, TENANCY BY
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:12**

EVICTION
See also Summary Eviction, this index
Access refusal as grounds for eviction
breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:87**
rent regulated tenancies, **8:179, 8:180**
Alteration, substantial, rent regulated tenancies, **8:207 et seq.**
Appliances, installation without consent, **8:66 et seq.**
Application stays obligation to renew, rent stabilized tenancies, **8:149**
Attornment, foreclosure, proceedings after, **8:39**
Authorization to evict, rent regulated tenancies, **4:254**
Bankruptcy, **8:51**
Breach of lease and objectionable conduct
Generally, **8:54 et seq.**
access to make repairs, refusal to provide, **8:87**
annoyances, **8:94**
appliances, installation without consent, **8:66 et seq.**
chronic rent delinquency, **8:82 et seq.**
collection of surcharge is waiver, **8:67**
commercial unit, residential use of, **8:78**
commission of waste, **8:79, 8:80**
consent, installation of satellite dishes and television antennae without, **8:69**
consent, installment of appliances without, **8:66 et seq.**

EVICTION—Cont'd
Breach of lease and objectionable conduct —Cont'd
continuous conduct, **8:92**
Cure of breach, below
danger, imminence of, **8:95**
dangerous conduct, **8:92**
disabilities causing, **8:90**
disabilities causing objectionable conduct, **8:90**
duplicate key, refusal to supply, **8:86**
eccentric behavior, **8:93**
family day care business operation, **8:76, 8:77**
frequent conduct, **8:92**
hoarding, **8:97**
imminence of danger, **8:95**
installation of appliances without consent, **8:66 et seq.**
installation of satellite dishes and television antennae without consent, **8:69**
landlord's collection of surcharge is waiver, **8:67**
musical instrument use, **8:96**
nature of objectionable conduct, **8:91**
nuisance, **8:89 et seq.**
objectionable conduct, or nuisance
Generally, **8:89 et seq.**
nature of objectionable conduct, **8:91**
overcrowding after agency finding, **8:81**
pet rule violations, **8:71 et seq.**
recurring conduct, **8:92**
refusal to provide access to make repairs, **8:87**
refusal to supply duplicate key, **8:86**
rent delinquency, chronic, **8:82 et seq.**
repairs, refusal to provide access to make, **8:87**
residential use of commercial unit, **8:78**
rights protected if lease is silent, **8:68**
satellite dish antennae installation without consent, **8:69**
silent lease, rights protected by, **8:68**
smoking in apartment, **8:98**
surcharge collection of surcharge as waiver, **8:67**
television antennae installation without consent, **8:69**
unauthorized alterations, **8:79**

EVICTION—Cont'd
Breach of lease and objectionable conduct —Cont'd
unauthorized occupants, **8:88**
waiver, collection of surcharge as, **8:67**
waste, **8:79, 8:80**
Business use as separate basis for, rent stabilization, **4:45**
Business use of dwelling unit, **8:74 et seq.**
Certificate of occupancy prerequisite to personal use eviction, Loft Law, **6:117**
Certificates of eviction, rent regulated tenancies, **4:254, 8:147**
Chronic rent delinquency, **8:82 et seq.**
Civil forfeiture as basis for, **8:100 et seq.**
Co-habitants, proceeding against, **8:23**
Collection of surcharge is waiver, **8:67**
Commencing proceeding, **1:27**
Commercial unit, residential use of, **8:78**
Commission of waste, **8:79, 8:80**
Concurrent nonpayment and drug holdover proceedings, **8:143**
Conditional limitations and conditions subsequent, expiration or termination of lease, **8:47**
Consolidation of multiple summary eviction proceedings, **13:25**
Constructive Eviction, this index
Continuous objectionable conduct, **8:92**
Control tenancies, certificate of eviction, **8:147**
Co-op and condo conversions, rent regulated tenancies, **8:196**
Cooperative corporation eviction of shareholder/proprietary lessee, **6:70**
Cooperatives
Generally, **6:62 et seq.**
See also Cooperatives, this index
Course of typical summary eviction proceeding, **1:25**
Court of competent jurisdiction, **8:199**
Court process, eviction protection without, adult care facilities
Generally, **6:125**
jury trial rights, **6:130**
Criminal prosecution possibility, illegal activity as basis for, **8:137**
Cure of breach
Generally, **8:55 et seq.**

EVICTION—Cont'd
Cure of breach—Cont'd
moving out of objectionable household member, **8:60**
nuisance proceeding, **8:59**
NYC, statutory postjudgment opportunity to cure, **8:58**
objectionable household member moving out, **8:60**
opportunity to cure, **8:55 et seq.**
RPAPL 753(4) Supreme Court ejectment actions, **8:61 et seq.**
specific types of violations, **8:65**
statutory postjudgment opportunity to cure
Generally, **8:57**
NYC, **8:58**
ten-day pre-proceeding opportunity to cure, **8:56**
types of violations, **8:65**
violations, specific types of, **8:65**
Danger, imminence of, **8:95**
Dangerous conduct, **8:92**
Deed, exhibition to tenant after foreclosure, **8:37, 8:38**
Default judgments, summary evictions, **1:34**
Definition of tenant, **8:41**
Developing law on wholly private evictions, unregulated/unsubsidized private housing, **8:44**
Disabilities causing objectionable conduct, **8:90**
Disabled persons exemptions, rent regulated tenancies, **8:187 et seq.**
Discovery
illegal use evictions, **13:56**
summary evictions, **1:31**
Discrimination, stay of eviction, **3:2**
Drug activity
Generally, **8:113**
holdover proceedings and concurrent nonpayment, **8:143**
trade or manufacture of drugs, **8:128**
Duplicate key, refusal to supply, **8:86**
Evidence, illegal activity as basis for, **8:138 et seq.**
Exclusionary rule, illegal activity as basis for, **8:140, 8:141**
Exempt tenants, rent regulated tenancies, **8:187 et seq.**

EVICTION—Cont'd
Expenses of moving and relocation expenses, stabilized tenancies, **8:151**
Expiration or termination of lease
bankruptcy, **8:51**
conditional limitations and conditions subsequent, **8:47**
conditions subsequent, **8:47**
illegal use, **8:52**
limitations, conditional, **8:47**
nonpayment of rent, **8:49**
nonpayment of taxes, **8:50**
objectionable tenant, **8:46**
reason for eviction not required, **8:43**
removal of smoke detectors, **8:53**
rent, nonpayment of, **8:49**
rent regulated housing, **8:48**
smoke detector removals of, **8:53**
subsequent conditions, **8:47**
taxes, nonpayment of, **8:50**
unregulated/unsubsidized private housing, **8:43**
Factual issues, Loft Law, **6:115**
Family day care business operation, **8:76, 8:77**
Federally subsidized housing, illegal activity as basis for, **8:119 et seq.**
Federal rent subsidy effect on right to evict, **20:20**
Foreclosure, proceedings after
Generally, **8:32 et seq.**
attornment effect of, **8:39**
deed, exhibition to tenant, **8:37, 8:38**
effect of attornment, **8:39**
effect of federal rent subsidy effect on right to evict, **20:20**
eviction under writ of assistance, **20:15**
notice, service of, **8:36**
notice to quit, **8:35**
parties, **8:33**
receivers, eviction proceedings by, **20:26**
service of notice, **8:36**
tenant, exhibition of deed to, **8:37, 8:38**
tenants protected, **8:34**
who may maintain proceeding, **8:33**
Forum, summary evictions, **1:39**
Frequent objectionable conduct, **8:92**
Grounds for eviction
access refusal, **8:179, 8:180**

EVICTION—Cont'd
Grounds for eviction—Cont'd
alteration, substantial, **8:207 et seq.**
hotel tenant's room, rehabilitation of, **8:181 et seq.**
illegal occupancy, **8:157 et seq.**
illegal subletting, **8:164 et seq.**
illusory prime tenant cases, **8:168, 8:169**
nonprimary residences, **8:198 et seq.**
not-for-profit institution, recovery of premises for use by, **8:172 et seq.**
overcharging roommates, **8:170, 8:171**
overcharging subletting tenant, **8:166**
owner's use, recovery of premises for, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
recovery of premises for owner's use, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
recovery of premises for use by not-for-profit institution, **8:172 et seq.**
refusal of access, **8:179, 8:180**
refusal to renew stabilized lease, **8:160 et seq.**
rehabilitation of hotel tenant's room, **8:181 et seq.**
remodeling, substantial, **8:207 et seq.**
rental market, withdrawal of units from, **8:216 et seq.**
rent regulated tenancies, **8:155 et seq.**
roommate overcharging, **8:170, 8:171**
stabilized lease, refusal to renew, **8:160 et seq.**
subletting, illegal, **8:164 et seq.**
subletting, overcharging, **8:166**
substantial alteration or remodeling, **8:207 et seq.**
withdrawal of units from rental market, **8:216 et seq.**
Harassment, rent regulated tenancies, **8:156**
Hoarding, **8:97**
Holdover proceedings distinguished, **1:23**
Homeless Shelters, this index
Hotel tenant's room, rehabilitation of, **8:181 et seq.**
Illegal activity as basis for
1989 HUD notice, **8:120**
Generally, **8:99 et seq.**
allegation requirements under RPAPL, **8:126 et seq.**
civil forfeiture, **8:100 et seq.**

EVICTION—Cont'd
Illegal activity as basis for—Cont'd
concurrent nonpayment and drug holdover proceedings, **8:143**
conflict with Escalera, **8:122**
criminal prosecution possibility, **8:137**
double jeopardy claims, **8:106**
drug activity
Generally, **8:113**
trade or manufacture of drugs, **8:128**
drug holdover proceedings and concurrent nonpayment, **8:143**
Escalera conflict, **8:122**
evidence, **8:138 et seq.**
exclusionary rule, **8:140, 8:141**
federally subsidized housing, **8:119 et seq.**
law enforcement, eviction by, **8:112 et seq.**
neighbors, eviction by, **8:112 et seq.**
notices, **8:108 et seq.**
Nuisance Abatement Law, **8:118**
possibility of criminal prosecution, **8:137**
proof of presence of drugs, **8:142**
proof requirements under RPAPL, **8:126 et seq.**
Real Property Law, **8:104**
rent regulated tenants, **8:123 et seq.**
RPAPL, **8:105**
RPAPL Section 711(5), **8:111**
RPAPL Section 715
Generally, **8:121**
eviction by law enforcement and neighbors, **8:112 et seq.**
search and seizure, **8:138 et seq.**
self-incrimination privilege, **8:107**
special practice considerations, **8:136**
Illegal occupancy, rent regulated tenancies, **8:157 et seq.**
Illegal subletting, **8:164 et seq.**
Illegal use
expiration or termination of lease, **8:52**
permission to conduct discovery, **13:56**
Illusory prime tenant cases, **8:168, 8:169**
Installation of appliances without consent, **8:66 et seq.**
Judgments, summary evictions, **1:33**
Jury trial rights, adult care facilities, **6:130**
Landlord's collection of surcharge as waiver of objectionable conduct, **8:67**

EVICTION—Cont'd
Landlord-tenant relationship existing, **8:40 et seq.**
Landlord-tenant relationship not existing, **8:8 et seq.**
Law enforcement, eviction by, **8:112 et seq.**
Leases
Cure of breach, below
Expiration or termination of lease, above
Licensees
Generally, **8:16 et seq., 8:20 et seq.**
co-habitants, proceeding against, **8:23**
household members remaining, proceedings against
Generally, **8:20 et seq.**
spouse protections, **8:21**
notice to quit
Generally, **8:18**
service, **8:19**
superintendent/employee proceedings, **8:25**
parties, **8:17**
proceeding against co-habitant, **8:23**
remaining household members, proceedings against
Generally, **8:20 et seq.**
spouse protections, **8:21**
service of notice to quit, **8:19**
spouse protections, **8:21**
spouse's rights, **8:21**
superintendent/employee proceedings, **8:24 et seq.**
who may maintain, **8:17**
Limitations, conditional, expiration or termination of lease, **8:47**
Lofts
Generally, **6:112 et seq.**
See also Loft Law, this index
Long-term resident exemptions, rent regulated tenancies, **8:187 et seq.**
Mortgagee in possession, no eviction by, **20:22**
Moving expenses, rent regulated tenancies, **8:151**
Moving out of objectionable household member, cure of breach, **8:60**
Musical instrument use, **8:96**
Nature of objectionable conduct, **8:91**
Neighbors, eviction by, illegal activity as basis for, **8:112 et seq.**

EVICTION—Cont'd
Noneviction plans, cooperatives, **6:64**
Nonpayment of rent, **8:49**
Nonpayment of taxes, **8:50**
Nonpayment proceedings distinguished, **1:23**
Nonprimary residences, **8:198 et seq.**
Not-for-profit institution, recovery of premises for use by, **8:172 et seq.**
Notice to quit
foreclosure, proceedings after, **8:35, 8:36**
illegal activity, **8:108 et seq.**
licensees
Generally, **8:18**
service, **8:19**
superintendent/employee proceedings, **8:25**
Loft Law, **6:116**
squatters, **8:11**
summary evictions, **1:37**
Nuisance Abatement Law, illegal activity as basis for, **8:118**
Nuisance proceeding, cure of breach, **8:59**
Objectionable conduct, **8:54 et seq.**
Objectionable conduct, or nuisance
Generally, **8:89 et seq.**
disabilities causing, **8:90**
nature of objectionable conduct, **8:91**
Objectionable household member moving out, cure of breach, **8:60**
Objectionable tenant, **8:46**
Obligation to renew rent regulated tenancies, **8:149**
Occupancy agreement relevancy, squatters, **8:15**
Occupancy certificate as prerequisite to personal use eviction, Loft Law, **6:117**
Overcharging roommates, **8:170, 8:171**
Overcharging subletting tenant, **8:166**
Overcrowding after agency finding, **8:81**
Owner's use, recovery of premises for, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
Partial actual eviction habitability defense, nonpayment proceedings, **12:140**
Parties
foreclosure, proceedings after, **8:33**
licensees, **8:17**
squatters, **8:10**

EVICTION—Cont'd
Permission issues, squatters
Generally, **8:13**
revoked permission, **8:14**
Permission not to renew, **8:148 et seq.**
Permission to conduct discovery, illegal use evictions, **13:56**
Personal use eviction, occupancy certificate as prerequisite to, Loft Law, **6:117**
Persons protected from eviction prior to repeal of eviction plan option, cooperatives, **6:63**
Petitioner, specific showings required of, Loft Law
Generally, **6:113**
implications if showing not made, **6:114**
Pet rule violations, **8:71 et seq.**
Plan of cooperative option, repeal, persons protected from eviction prior to repeal of, **6:63**
Possibility of criminal prosecution, **8:137**
Predicate Notices, this index
Private evictions, developing law on, unregulated/unsubsidized private housing, **8:44**
Private Housing Finance Law
city supervised, **6:12**
eviction grounds, **6:10**
Mitchell-Lama housing, **6:11 et seq.**
state supervised, **6:11**
Proceeding against co-habitant licensees, **8:23**
Proceedings against any remaining household members, licensees
Generally, **8:20 et seq.**
spouse protections, **8:21**
Proof of presence of drugs, illegal activity as basis for, **8:142**
Proof requirements under RPAPL, illegal activity as basis for, **8:126 et seq.**
Reason for eviction not required upon lease expiration, unregulated/unsubsidized private housing, **8:43**
Receivers in foreclosure, eviction proceedings by, **20:26**
Recovery of premises for owner's use, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
Recovery of premises for use by not-for-profit institution, **8:172 et seq.**
Recurring objectionable conduct, **8:92**

EVICTION—Cont'd
Refusal of access
rent regulated tenancies, **8:179, 8:180**
repairs, **8:87**
Refusal to renew stabilized lease, **8:160 et seq.**
Refusal to supply duplicate key, **8:86**
Regulatory authority, rent regulated tenancies, **8:145**
Rehabilitation of hotel tenant's room, **8:181 et seq.**
Relevancy of occupancy agreement, squatters, **8:15**
Relocation expenses, rent regulated tenancies, **8:151**
Remaining household members, proceedings against, licensee evictions
Generally, **8:20 et seq.**
spouse protections, **8:21**
Remodeling, substantial, **8:207 et seq.**
Removal of smoke detectors, **8:53**
Renewal permission not granted, **8:148 et seq.**
Rental market, withdrawal of units from, **8:216 et seq.**
Rent delinquency, chronic, **8:82 et seq.**
Rent nonpayment of, **8:49**
Rent regulated tenancies
Generally, **8:144 et seq.**
access refusal, **8:179, 8:180**
alteration, substantial, **8:207 et seq.**
application stays obligation to renew, **8:149**
certificate of eviction, control tenancies, **8:147**
certificates of eviction/authorization to evict, **4:254**
control tenancies, certificate of eviction, **8:147**
co-op and condo conversions, **8:196**
disabled persons exemptions, **8:187 et seq.**
exempt tenants, **8:187 et seq.**
expiration or termination of lease, **8:48**
grounds for eviction
Generally, **8:155 et seq.**
access refusal, **8:179, 8:180**
alteration, substantial, **8:207 et seq.**
harassment, **8:156**
hotel tenant's room, rehabilitation of, **8:181 et seq.**
illegal occupancy, **8:157 et seq.**

EVICTION—Cont'd
Rent regulated tenancies—Cont'd
grounds for eviction—Cont'd
illegal subletting, **8:164 et seq.**
illusory prime tenant cases, **8:168, 8:169**
nonprimary residences, **8:198 et seq.**
not-for-profit institution, recovery of premises for use by, **8:172 et seq.**
overcharging roommates, **8:170, 8:171**
overcharging subletting tenant, **8:166**
owner's use, recovery of premises for, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
recovery of premises for owner's use, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
recovery of premises for use by not-for-profit institution, **8:172 et seq.**
refusal of access, **8:179, 8:180**
refusal to renew stabilized lease, **8:160 et seq.**
rehabilitation of hotel tenant's room, **8:181 et seq.**
remodeling, substantial, **8:207 et seq.**
rental market, withdrawal of units from, **8:216 et seq.**
roommate overcharging, **8:170, 8:171**
stabilized lease, refusal to renew, **8:160 et seq.**
subletting, illegal, **8:164 et seq.**
subletting, overcharging, **8:166**
substantial alteration or remodeling, **8:207 et seq.**
withdrawal of units from rental market, **8:216 et seq.**
harassment, **8:156**
hotel tenant's room, rehabilitation of, **8:181 et seq.**
illegal activity, **8:123 et seq.**
illegal occupancy, **8:157 et seq.**
illegal subletting, **8:164 et seq.**
illusory prime tenant cases, **8:168, 8:169**
long-term resident exemptions, **8:187 et seq.**
moving expenses, **8:151**
nonprimary residences, **8:198 et seq.**
not-for-profit institution, recovery of premises for use by, **8:172 et seq.**
obligation to renew, application stays, **8:149**
overcharging roommates, **8:170, 8:171**
overcharging subletting tenant, **8:166**

EVICTION—Cont'd
Rent regulated tenancies—Cont'd
owner's use, recovery of premises for, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
permission not to renew, **8:148 et seq.**
recovery of premises for owner's use, **8:176 et seq., 8:184 et seq.**
recovery of premises for use by not-for-profit institution, **8:172 et seq.**
refusal of access, **8:179, 8:180**
refusal to renew stabilized lease, **8:160 et seq.**
regulatory authority, **8:145**
rehabilitation of hotel tenant's room, **8:181 et seq.**
relocation expenses, **8:151**
remodeling, substantial, **8:207 et seq.**
renewal permission not granted, **8:148 et seq.**
rental market, withdrawal of units from, **8:216 et seq.**
roommate overcharging, **8:170, 8:171**
seniors exemptions, **8:187 et seq.**
stabilized lease, refusal to renew, **8:160 et seq.**
Stabilized tenancies, below
statutory authority, **8:145**
subletting
illegal, **8:164 et seq.**
overcharging, **8:166**
substantial alteration or remodeling, **8:207 et seq.**
venue, **8:146**
withdrawal of units from rental market, **8:216 et seq.**
Repairs, refusal to provide access to make, **8:87**
Repeal of eviction plan option, cooperatives, persons protected from eviction prior to, **6:63**
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, constructive eviction, **2:128**
Residential use of commercial unit, **8:78**
Responsive pleadings, summary evictions, **1:28**
Retaliatory Eviction, this index
Revoked permission, squatters, **8:14**
Rights protected if lease is silent, **8:68**
Roommate overcharging, **8:170, 8:171**

EVICTION—Cont'd
RPAPL, illegal activity as basis for, **8:105**
RPAPL 753(4) Supreme Court ejectment actions, **8:61 et seq.**
RPAPL Section 711(5), illegal activity as basis for, **8:111**
RPAPL Section 715
eviction by law enforcement and neighbors, **8:112 et seq.**
illegal activity as basis for, **8:112 et seq., 8:121**
Search and seizure, illegal activity, **8:138 et seq.**
Section 8 tenancy terminations. See Section 8 Programs, this index
Self-help era
Generally, **7:4**
See also Self-Help Eviction, this index
Self-incrimination privilege, illegal activity, **8:107**
Seniors exemptions, rent regulated tenancies, **8:187 et seq.**
Service of notice
licensees, **8:19**
squatters, **8:12**
Settlements, summary evictions, **1:33**
Shareholder/proprietary lessee, cooperative corporation eviction of, **6:70**
Show cause orders, summary evictions, **1:38**
Silent lease, rights protected by, **8:68**
Smoke detector removals, **8:53**
Smoking in apartment, **8:98**
Special practice considerations, **8:136**
Specific grounds, manufactured home parks, **6:152**
Specific showings required, Loft Law, **6:113, 6:114**
Specific types of violations, cure of breach, **8:65**
Spouse's rights, licensees, **8:21**
Squatters
Generally, **8:9**
notice to quit necessary, **8:11**
occupancy agreement relevancy, **8:15**
parties, **8:10**
permission issues
Generally, **8:13**
revoked permission, **8:14**
relevancy of occupancy agreement, **8:15**

EVICTION—Cont'd
Squatters—Cont'd
revoked permission, **8:14**
self-help evictions, **7:15**
service of notice, **8:12**
Stabilized tenancies
application stays obligation to renew, **8:149**
expenses of moving and relocation expenses, **8:151**
lease, refusal to renew, **8:160 et seq.**
moving expenses, **8:151**
obligation to renew application stays, **8:149**
permission not to renew, **8:148 et seq.**
refusal to renew lease, **8:160 et seq.**
relocation expenses, **8:151**
renewal permission not granted, **8:148 et seq.**
State-and city-supervised housing, eviction grounds, **6:10**
State and local rent stabilization coverage, eviction, business use as separate basis for, **4:45**
Statutory authority, rent regulated tenancies, **8:145**
Statutory postjudgment opportunity to cure breach, **8:57**
Stay of, discrimination, **3:2**
Stays of warrants, adult care facilities, **6:131**
Stipulations, summary evictions, **1:35**
Subletting, illegal, **8:164 et seq.**
Subletting, overcharging, **8:166**
Subsequent conditions, expiration or termination of lease, **8:47**
Substantial alteration or remodeling, **8:207 et seq.**
Superintendent/employee proceedings, licensees, **8:24 et seq.**
Supreme Court ejectment actions, cure of breach, **8:61 et seq.**
Surcharge collection as waiver, breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:67**
Taxes, nonpayment of, **8:50**
Tenant, exhibition of deed to after foreclosure, **8:37, 8:38**
Tenant evictions
Generally, **8:40 et seq.**
definition of tenant, **8:41**
Tenants protected after foreclosure, **8:34**

EVICTION—Cont'd
Termination of lease. Expiration or termination of lease, above
Time to answer petition, **1:29**
Trial, **1:32**
Types of violations, cure of breach, **8:65**
Unauthorized alterations, **8:79**
Unauthorized occupants, **8:88**
Unregulated/unsubsidized private housing
Generally, **8:42**
developing law on wholly private evictions, **8:44**
lease expiration, reason for eviction not required upon, **8:43**
private evictions, developing law on, **8:44**
reason for eviction not required upon lease expiration, **8:43**
Vacate or Stay Warrants of Eviction Motions, this index
Venue, rent regulated tenancies, **8:146**
Violations, specific types of, cure of breach, **8:65**
Waiver, collection of surcharge as, **8:67**
Warrants of eviction, **1:36**
Waste, **8:79, 8:80**
Withdrawal of units from rental market, **8:216 et seq.**
Wrongful eviction, vacate or stay warrants of eviction motions, **17:45**

EVIDENCE
computer records
rebutability, **14:45**
HDP computer records
Generally, **14:44**
Illegal activity as basis for eviction, **8:138 et seq.**
Parol evidence rule, leases, **2:9**
Proof of payment evidence, summary eviction, **14:46**
Rent control succession rights
evidence of family status, **4:216**
evidence of sexual relationship, **4:213**
Summary Eviction, this index
Weather conditions evidence, **14:48**

FAILURE OF SERVICE OF PROCESS
Generally, **10:37 et seq.**
Adequacy of pleading, **10:39**
Attorney's affidavit, **10:45**

FAILURE OF SERVICE OF PROCESS —Cont'd
Burden of proof
Generally, **10:44 et seq.**
holdover proceedings, **11:2**
Conspicuous place service issues, **10:48**
Counterclaims, waiver of defense by raising, **10:40**
Defense can be waived by raising unrelated counterclaims, **10:40**
Defense waived if not timely raised, **10:38**
Dismissal, **10:41**
Hearing on defense, **10:42**
Holdover proceedings
Generally, **11:1**
burden of proof, **11:2**
Improper service, **10:37, 10:41**
Lack of personal jurisdiction, **10:37**
Notice of petition, untimely service of, **10:47**
Personal jurisdiction failure, **10:37**
Petition, untimely service of notice of, **10:47**
Pleading adequacy, **10:39**
Raising of defense requires hearing, **10:42**
Raising unrelated counterclaims, waiver of defense by, **10:40**
Respondent, affidavit places pleading burden on, **10:44 et seq.**
Service of affidavit, **10:46**
Substitute place service issues, **10:48**
Timeliness, waiver of defense if not timely raised, **10:38**
Traverse defined, **10:43**
Unrelated counterclaims, waiver of defense by raising, **10:40**
Untimely service of notice of petition, **10:47**
Waiver of defense by raising unrelated counterclaims, **10:40**
Waiver of defense if not timely raised, **10:38**

FAIR CREDIT REPORTING ACT
Broker fees, **2:38**

FAIR DEBT COLLECTION PRACTICES ACT
Generally, **9:20 et seq.**
Violations as defense, **9:21**

FAMILY DAY CARE BUSINESS OPERATION
Breach of lease and objectionable conduct evictions, **8:76, 8:77**

FAMILY DAY CARE BUSINESS OPERATION—Cont'd
Evictions
breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:76, 8:77**

FAMILY STATUS
Discrimination protection, **3:41 et seq.**
Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index

FEDERAL COURTS
Jury trials waivers, **10:33**
Removal motion practice, **13:30**

FEDERAL FAIR HOUSING ACT
Manufactured home parks, **6:158**

FEDERAL LAW
Joinder of federal agencies, **13:19**
Nonpayment proceedings petitions, federal regulation status of unit, **9:43**
Subsidized public housing
eviction, **1:11**
Section 8 housing, **1:12**

FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING
Generally, **5:1 et seq., 5:188 et seq.**
Acquisitions of land by eminent domain
Generally, **5:5**
NYC Housing Authority, **5:6**
Actions of others, tenant responsibility for
Generally, **5:78**
Section 8 programs, **5:159**
Admission into programs
Generally, **5:18 et seq.**
denial, informal conference after, **5:20**
emergency transfers between developments, NYCHA priorities for admission into programs, **5:25**
federal preferences, **5:23**
federal priorities, **5:20**
informal conference after denial, **5:20**
local preferences, **5:22**
NYCHA priorities for admission into programs, below
priorities, **5:19**
priority codes, NYCHA priorities for admission into programs, **5:24**
process, **5:18**
Section 8 Programs, this index
Tenant selection procedures, below

FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING —Cont'd
Admission into programs—Cont'd
Termination of tenancy, below
Alternative remedy, permanent exclusion of offending household member as termination of tenancy, **5:91, 5:97**
Anti-Drug Abuse Act of 1988, **5:49**
Approval rent increases by HUD, **5:193**
Article 78 proceedings
statute of limitations, **5:94**
termination of tenancy, **5:93 et seq.**
Breach of rules termination of tenancy, **5:73**
Burden of proof, nondesirability termination of tenancy, **5:79**
Changes in household composition, **5:52 et seq.**
Changes in household income, failure to report, **5:77**
Charges notice, procedures for termination of tenancy, **5:81**
Chronic rent delinquency, termination of tenancy, **5:74**
Citizenship, eligibility, **5:14 et seq.**
Conference,right to
denial of admission into programs, **5:20**
termination of tenancy, **5:82**
Disproportionate punishment claims, termination of tenancy, **5:96**
Drugs use, **5:49**
Due process rights where actions have substantial impact on rights, **5:1**
Elderly persons, Section 202 housing, **5:194**
Eligibility for public housing
Generally, **5:7 et seq.**
Admission into programs, above
citizenship, **5:14 et seq.**
families
Generally, **5:11 et seq.**
changes in household composition, **5:52 et seq.**
succession rights issues, **5:58 et seq.**
illegal aliens, **5:14 et seq.**
income
Generally, **5:8 et seq.**
annual income calculations, **5:37 et seq.**
termination of tenancy for failure to report changes, **5:77**

FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING —Cont'd
Eligibility for public housing—Cont'd
non-citizens who are not lawfully in country, **5:14 et seq.**
NYC Housing Authority Management Manual, **5:13**
single persons
Generally, **5:11 et seq.**
changes in household composition, **5:52 et seq.**
succession rights issues, **5:58 et seq.**
succession rights issues, **5:58 et seq.**
Termination of tenancy, below
Emergency transfers between developments, NYCHA priorities for admission into programs, **5:25**
Eviction
illegal activity as basis for, **8:119 et seq.**
Procedures for termination of tenancy, below
Specific grounds for termination of tenancy, below
Termination of tenancy, below
warrant of, **5:88**
warrant of eviction, **5:88**
Exemptions from local rent laws, **5:192**
Failure, material, to fulfill obligations under state landlord-tenant legislation, **5:202**
Failure to report changes in household income, **5:77**
Failure to supply information, **5:200**
Families, eligibility for public housing
Generally, **5:11 et seq.**
changes in household composition, **5:52 et seq.**
succession rights issues, **5:58 et seq.**
Family ties, **5:55**
Federal preferences, NYCHA priorities for admission into programs, **5:23**
Federal priorities for admission into programs, **5:20**
Foster children occupancy, **5:57**
Good cause for termination of tenancy, **5:203**
Grace period, nonpayment of rent after expiration of, **5:201**
Grievance procedures
Generally, **5:84**
NYCHA, **5:51, 5:68**

FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING —Cont'd
Guest of others, tenant responsibility for
Generally, **5:78**
Section 8 programs, **5:159**
Guidelines, unit size, **5:33**
Handicapped persons, Section 202 housing, **5:194**
Hearings
procedures for termination of tenancy, **5:83**
tenant selection procedures, **5:28**
HIV/AIDS, housing for people with, **6:160**
Home care attendants occupancy, **5:57**
Household composition
Generally, **5:11 et seq.**
changes in household composition, **5:52 et seq.**
succession rights issues, **5:58 et seq.**
Household income, failure to report changes in, **5:77**
HUD approval of rent increases, **5:193**
HUD tenant selection regulations, **5:29**
Illegal activity as basis for eviction, **8:119 et seq.**
Illegal aliens, eligibility for public housing, **5:14 et seq.**
Income eligibility for public housing
Generally, **5:8 et seq.**
annual income calculations, **5:37 et seq.**
termination of tenancy for failure to report changes, **5:77**
Information, failure to supply, termination of tenancy, **5:200**
Landlord-tenant legislation obligations, material failure to fulfill, **5:202**
Lead-based paint issues, **5:48**
Leases
illegal activity as basis for eviction, **8:119 et seq.**
provision requirements, **5:43 et seq.**
Rental agreements, below
Local preferences, NYCHA priorities for admission into programs, **5:22**
Local rent laws exemptions, **5:192**
Material failure to fulfill obligations under state landlord-tenant legislation, **5:202**
Material noncompliance with rental agreement, **5:197**

FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING —Cont'd
Minor but repeated minor violations of rental agreement, **5:199**
Mitigation of unfavorable personal history, tenant selection procedures, **5:30**
Mortgage assistance payments
Section 235, **5:189**
Section 236, **5:190**
New York City Housing Authority, eminent domain, land acquired through, **5:6**
Non-citizens who are not lawfully in country disallowed, eligibility for public housing, **5:14 et seq.**
Nondesirability, termination of tenancy
Generally, **5:72**
burden of proof, **5:79**
Nonpayment of rent after expiration of grace period, **5:201**
Notices
charges, **5:81**
findings, rejected applicants entitled to, **5:27**
subsidized projects, termination of tenancy, **5:204 et seq.**
terminate, **5:81**
termination of tenancy, subsidized projects, **5:204 et seq.**
NYCHA housing, changes in household composition, **5:53 et seq.**
NYCHA priorities for admission into programs
Generally, **5:21**
developments, emergency transfers between, **5:25**
emergency transfers between developments, **5:25**
federal preferences, **5:23**
local preferences, **5:22**
priority codes, **5:24**
NYCHA procedures, grievances, **5:51, 5:68**
NYCHA special parts in termination of tenancy, **5:92**
NYCHA tenants' rights, **5:66**
NYC hearings, tenant selection procedures, **5:28**
NYC Housing Authority
acquisitions of land by eminent domain, **5:6**
eligibility for public housing, **5:13**
Management Manual, **5:13**
NYC tenants' rights, **5:86**

FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING —Cont'd
Obligations under landlord-tenant legislation, material failure to fulfill, **5:202**
Occupancy
Generally, **5:33**
annual income requalification, **5:37 et seq.**
Anti-Drug Abuse Act of 1988, **5:49**
drugs use, **5:49**
eviction proceedings, failure to pay miscellaneous charges, **5:36**
failure to pay miscellaneous charges, **5:36**
family ties, **5:55**
foster children, **5:57**
grievance procedures
Generally, **5:50**
NYCHA, **5:51, 5:68**
guidelines, unit size, **5:33**
home care attendants, **5:57**
lead-based paint issues, **5:48**
lease provision requirements, **5:43 et seq.**
miscellaneous charges, failure to pay, **5:36**
NYCHA housing, changes in household composition, **5:53 et seq.**
NYCHA tenants' rights, **5:66**
otherwise eligible requirement, **5:65**
pets
Generally, **5:47**
termination of tenancy for harboring of pets, **5:76**
redetermination of rent
Generally, **5:41**
mid-year increases, **5:42**
rent setting
Generally, **5:34**
mid-year increases, **5:42**
Section 8 Programs, this index
temporary residency requests, **5:56**
tenants' rights, NYCHA, **5:66**
Termination of tenancy, below
unauthorized occupants, **5:75**
unit size guidelines, **5:33**
utilities, **5:35**
Offending household member, permanent exclusion of as alternative to termination, **5:91, 5:97**
Otherwise eligible requirement, **5:65**

FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING —Cont'd
Overview
Generally, **5:2**
acquisitions of land by eminent domain
Generally, **5:5**
NYC Housing Authority, **5:6**
Eligibility for public housing, above
sources of law, **5:4**
Personal history, mitigation of, tenant selection procedures, **5:30**
Personal jurisdiction, summary evictions, **7:195**
Pets
Generally, **5:47**
specific grounds for termination of tenancy, **5:76**
termination of tenancy for harboring of pets, **5:76**
Priority codes, NYCHA priorities for admission into programs, **5:24**
Procedures for termination of tenancy
Generally, **5:80 et seq.**
alternative remedy, permanent exclusion of offending household member as, **5:91, 5:97**
charges notice, **5:81**
conference,right to, **5:82**
cure rights, **5:89**
eviction, warrant of, **5:88**
grievance hearings, **5:84**
hearing, **5:83**
notice to terminate or notice of charges, **5:81**
NYC, tenants' rights in, **5:86**
offending household member, permanent exclusion of as alternative, **5:91, 5:97**
permanent exclusion of offending household member as alternative, **5:91, 5:97**
right to conference, **5:82**
right to cure, **5:89**
tenants' rights in New York City, **5:86**
termination notice, **5:81**
warrant of eviction, **5:88**
Process, admission into programs, **5:18**
RAD/PACT privatization, **5:3**
Redetermination of rent
Generally, **5:41**
mid-year increases, **5:42**

FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING —Cont'd
Rejected applicants entitlement notice of findings, **5:27**
Rent, nonpayment after expiration of grace period, **5:201**
Rental agreements
material noncompliance with, **5:197**
minor but repeated violations of, **5:199**
substantial violation of, **5:198**
Rent delinquency, chronic, **5:74**
Rent increases, HUD approval, **5:193**
Rent setting
Generally, **5:34**
mid-year increases, **5:42**
Responsibility for actions of others
Generally, **5:78**
Section 8 programs, **5:159**
Right to conference, procedures for termination of tenancy, **5:82**
Rules violations termination of tenancy, **5:73**
Section 8 Programs, this index
Section 202 housing for elderly and handicapped, **5:194**
Section 221(d)(3) and (4) Below Market Interest Rate Program, **5:191**
Section 235 mortgage assistance payments, **5:189**
Section 236 mortgage assistance payments, **5:190**
Single persons eligibility
Generally, **5:11 et seq.**
changes in household composition, **5:52 et seq.**
succession rights issues, **5:58 et seq.**
Sources of law, **5:4**
Specific grounds for termination of tenancy
Generally, **5:71 et seq.**
breach of rules, **5:73**
changes in household income, failure to report, **5:77**
chronic rent delinquency, **5:74**
failure to report changes in household income, **5:77**
household income, failure to report changes in, **5:77**
nondesirability
Generally, **5:72**
burden of proof, **5:79**

FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING —Cont'd
Specific grounds for termination of tenancy —Cont'd
pets, **5:76**
rent delinquency, chronic, **5:74**
rules violations, **5:73**
unauthorized occupants, **5:75**
violations of rules, **5:73**
Statute of limitations, Article 78 proceedings, **5:94**
Subsidized projects notices, termination of tenancy, **5:204 et seq.**
Substantial impact on rights, due process rights where actions have, **5:1**
Substantial violation of rental agreement, **5:198**
Succession rights issues, household composition, **5:58 et seq.**
Summary eviction proceedings
nonpayment of rent, **5:98 et seq.**
personal jurisdiction, **7:195**
Termination of tenancy, below
Temporary residency requests, **5:56**
Tenant responsibility for actions of others
Generally, **5:78**
Section 8 programs, **5:159**
Tenant selection procedures
Generally, **5:26 et seq.**
hearings, **5:28**
HUD tenant selection regulations, **5:29**
mitigation of unfavorable personal history, **5:30**
notice of findings, rejected applicants entitled to, **5:27**
NYC hearings, **5:28**
personal history, mitigation of, **5:30**
rejected applicants entitlement notice of findings, **5:27**
Section 8 Programs, this index
unfavorable personal history, mitigation of, **5:30**
waiting lists
Generally, **5:31**
social security numbers, **5:32**
Tenants' rights
NYC, **5:86**
NYCHA, **5:66**

FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING —Cont'd
Termination of tenancy
Generally, **5:70 et seq.**
actions of others, tenant responsibility for
Generally, **5:78**
Section 8 programs, **5:159**
alternative remedy, permanent exclusion of offending household member as, **5:91, 5:97**
Article 78 proceedings, **5:93 et seq.**
breach of rules, **5:73**
changes in household income, failure to report, **5:77**
charges notice, **5:81**
chronic rent delinquency, **5:74**
conference,right to, **5:82**
cure rights, **5:89**
disproportionate punishment claims, **5:96**
eviction, warrant of, **5:88**
failure, material, to fulfill obligations under state landlord-tenant legislation, **5:202**
failure to report changes in household income, **5:77**
failure to supply information, **5:200**
good cause, **5:203**
grace period, nonpayment of rent after expiration of, **5:201**
grievance hearings, **5:84**
guests' actions, tenant responsibility for
Generally, **5:78**
Section 8 programs, **5:159**
hearing, **5:83**
household income, failure to report changes in, **5:77**
information, failure to supply, **5:200**
landlord-tenant legislation obligations, material failure to fulfill, **5:202**
material failure to fulfill obligations under state landlord-tenant legislation, **5:202**
material noncompliance with rental agreement, **5:197**
minor but repeated minor violations of rental agreement, **5:199**
nondesirability
Generally, **5:72**
burden of proof, **5:79**
nonpayment of rent after expiration of grace period, **5:201**

FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING —Cont'd
Termination of tenancy—Cont'd
notices
charges, **5:81**
subsidized projects, **5:204 et seq.**
terminate, **5:81**
NYC, tenants' rights in, **5:86**
NYCHC, special parts in, **5:92**
obligations under landlord-tenant legislation, material failure to fulfill, **5:202**
occupants, unauthorized, **5:75**
offending household member, permanent exclusion of as alternative, **5:91, 5:97**
other federal programs
Generally, **5:195**
subsidized projects, **5:196 et seq.**
permanent exclusion of offending household member as alternative, **5:91, 5:97**
Procedures for termination of tenancy, above
rent, nonpayment after expiration of grace period, **5:201**
rental agreement
material noncompliance with, **5:197**
minor but repeated minor violations of, **5:199**
substantial violation of, **5:198**
rent delinquency, chronic, **5:74**
responsibility for actions of others
Generally, **5:78**
Section 8 programs, **5:159**
right to conference, **5:82**
right to cure, **5:89**
rules violations, **5:73**
special parts in NYCHC, **5:92**
Specific grounds for termination of tenancy, above
subsidized projects, notices in, **5:204 et seq.**
substantial violation of rental agreement, **5:198**
summary eviction proceedings for nonpayment of rent, **5:98 et seq.**
tenant responsibility for actions of others
Generally, **5:78**
Section 8 programs, **5:159**
tenants' rights in New York City, **5:86**
termination notice, **5:81**
unauthorized occupants, **5:75**

FEDERALLY SUBSIDIZED HOUSING —Cont'd
Termination of tenancy—Cont'd
violations of rules, **5:73**
warrant of eviction, **5:88**
Unfavorable personal history, mitigation of, **5:30**
Unit size guidelines, **5:33**
Utilities, **5:35**
Violations of rules, **5:73**
Waiting lists, tenant selection procedures
Generally, **5:31**
social security numbers, **5:32**
Warrant of eviction, **5:88**

FEES
Costs and Fees, this index

FINANCE
Article 8A Loan Program
Generally, **6:27 et seq.**
multi-tier rent orders, **6:32**
other low and moderate income housing programs, **6:31**
Article 15 Loan Program, **6:30 et seq.**
Condominiums, financial considerations of owners, **6:77**
Cooperatives, financial considerations of owners, **6:71**
Federal Rehabilitation Loans, rent controlled units, **4:64**
Mitchell-Lama housing. See Private Housing Finance Law, this index
Mortgage assistance payments
Section 235, **5:189**
Section 236, **5:190**
Participation Loan Program, rent control and rent stabilization, **4:60**
Private Housing Finance Law, this index
Rehabilitation Mortgage Insurance Corp, **4:63**

FIRE ESCAPES
Habitability, **2:90**

FORECLOSURE
Generally, **20:13 et seq.**
Article 7A Proceedings, this index
Assistance, eviction under writ of, **20:15**
Attornment, **8:39, 20:30**

FORECLOSURE—Cont'd
Collusion or relationship between new owner and prior owner, **20:33**
Condominiums foreclosed or deconverted, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:109**
Continuing occupancy, provision of notice and right to, **20:35**
Cooperative corporations, **20:32**
Cooperatives
exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:76**
rent regulated tenancies
exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:76**
initial rent, **4:109**
Deed, exhibition to tenant
evictions, **8:37, 8:38**
Effect of federal rent subsidy on right to evict, **20:20**
Effect on preexisting tenancy, **20:35**
Evictions
Generally, **8:32**
attornment effect of, **8:39**
deed, exhibition to tenant, **8:37, 8:38**
effect of attornment, **8:39**
notice, service of, **8:36**
notice to quit, **8:35**
purchaser in foreclosure through summary proceeding, **20:31**
receiver, **20:26**
tenant, exhibition of deed to, **8:37, 8:38**
tenants protected, **8:34**
writ of assistance, **20:15**
Habitability warranty breach liability, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, co-ops or condominiums, foreclosed or deconverted, **4:109**
Leases of less than three years for unregulated tenancies, **20:21**
Mortgagee in possession, no eviction by, **20:22**
Mortgage foreclosure process, **20:14**
Nonpayment proceedings, liability for breach of habitability warranty, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
Notice, service of, **8:36**
Notice and right to continuing occupancy, provision of, **20:35**
Notice of information and assistance about foreclosure process, tenants' right of, **20:39**

FORECLOSURE—Cont'd
Notice to quit, **8:35**
Notice to vacate, **20:16**
Preexisting tenancy, effect of foreclosure on, **20:35**
Protecting Tenants at Foreclosure Act of 2009, **20:36 et seq.**
Provision of notice and right to continuing occupancy, **20:35**
Purchaser in foreclosure not liable for rent overcharges of former owner, **20:33**
Purchaser in foreclosure not liable for security deposit, **20:34**
Purchaser in foreclosure through summary proceeding, eviction by, **20:31**
Receivers
Generally, **20:23**
Article 7A proceedings, **19:34**
eviction proceedings by receiver, **20:26**
foreclosing party liability for repairs, **20:25**
liability of foreclosing party for repairs, **20:25**
obligation to make repairs, **20:24**
permission to sue the receiver, **20:27**
repairs, obligation to make, **20:24**
suits against, **20:27**
Rent overages, purchaser in foreclosure not liable for, **20:33**
Rent regulated co-ops or condominiums, initial rent, **4:109**
Rent regulation effect on right to evict, **20:17 et seq.**
Repairs
foreclosing party obligation, **20:25**
receiver obligation, **20:24**
Security deposit, purchaser in foreclosure not liable for, **20:34**
Service of notice to vacate, **20:16**
Statutory basis and brief summary of mortgage foreclosure process, **20:14**
Suits against receivers, **20:27**
Summary of mortgage foreclosure process, **20:14**
Summary proceeding, eviction by purchaser in foreclosure through summary proceeding, **20:31**
Tenant, exhibition of deed to, **8:37, 8:38**
Tenants protected, **8:34**

FORECLOSURE—Cont'd
Tenants' right of notice of information and assistance about foreclosure process, **20:39**
Unregulated tenancies with leases of less than three years, **20:21**

FORUM
See also Administrative Proceedings, this index
Choice of forum, rent regulated tenancy remedies
Generally, **4:234**
factors affecting choice, **4:235 et seq.**
Concurrent jurisdiction with courts of Loft Board, **6:87**
Eviction, summary, **1:39**
Jurisdiction concurrent with courts of Loft Board, **6:87**
Local courts, summary evictions
Generally, **7:47**
expanded jurisdiction, **7:48**
Loft Board, concurrent jurisdiction with courts, **6:87**
Nonpayment proceedings
administrative remedy, courts may consider, **10:86**
counterclaims, administrative remedy, **10:86**
overcharge defense, tenant has choice of forum, **12:25**
NYC Housing Court, summary evictions, **7:49 et seq.**
Overcharge defense in nonpayment proceedings, tenant has choice of forum, **12:25**
Summary evictions
Generally, **1:39, 7:44 et seq.**
See also Summary Eviction, this index
Supreme Court, summary evictions, **7:45**
Surrogate's Court, summary evictions, **7:46**
Tenant's choice of forums, overcharge defense, **12:25**

FRAUD
Deceptive acts or practices, unconscionability, **2:25**
Default judgments
fraud in obtaining, **17:19**
inquests to prevent fraud, **15:17**
Rent regulated tenancies, succession rights, **4:208**

FREEDOM OF INFORMATION LAW
Generally, **13:63**
Attorney's fees awards, **13:69**
Burden of proof to show material exempt, **13:67**
Exemptions
burden of proof, **13:67**
statutory, **13:66**
How request made, **13:66**
Noncompliance remedy, **13:68**
Records, **13:65**
Remedy for noncompliance, **13:68**
Scope of law, **13:64**
Statutory exemptions, **13:66**
What records are available, **13:64**

FRIVOLOUS LITIGATION
Generally, **16:76 et seq.**
Abuse of process, **16:82**
Emotional distress, intentional infliction of, **16:77 et seq.**
Intentional infliction of emotional distress, **16:77 et seq.**
Malicious prosecution, **16:81**
Punitive damages, **16:80**
Sanctions, **16:67 et seq.**
SLAPP lawsuits, **16:83**

FUTILITY DOCTRINE
Restoration, **7:6**

GENDER
Discrimination, **3:25**

GENERAL OBLIGATIONS LAW REQUIREMENTS
Security deposits, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:28**

GOOD CAUSE
Holdover proceedings, **1:24**

GOOD FAITH
Habitability defenses, nonpayment proceedings, **12:105**

GUARANTEES
Leases, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:17**

GUARDIANS
Parties, summary evictions, **7:119**

GUARDIANS AD LITEM
Party status, **7:120 et seq.**

GUIDE DOGS
Holdover proceedings, pet rules defenses, **11:34, 11:57**

HABITABILITY
Generally, **12:68 et seq**
Access requirements, **12:104**
Adult care facilities, **6:127**
Aggregated abatements for multiple problems, **12:111**
Annoyances, **12:112**
Apartment door locks, **2:86**
Article 7A Proceedings, this index
Attendant services in lobbies, **2:87**
Board of directors of condominium, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:89**
Breach
Liability for breach of warranty, below
problems of proving, **12:116**
Remedy for breach of warranty, below
Bright-line standard, **12:77**
Building entrance doors and intercoms, **2:85**
Card key systems for common areas, **2:93**
Common areas, electricity in, **2:83**
Comparative damages, **12:129**
Components of warranty of habitability, **12:75**
Condominiums
Generally, **6:78**
board liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:89**
Consequential damages, **12:94**
Constitutionality of habitability statute, defenses, **12:72**
Construction disturbing tenants, **12:109**
Constructive eviction, **12:139**
Cooperatives
Generally, **6:69**
shareholder liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:88**
Counterclaims
Generally, **10:76 et seq.**
holdover proceedings, **10:78**
nonpayment defense, **12:98 et seq.**
nonpayment proceedings, **10:76 et seq.**
waivers, **10:71**
Damages, **12:117**

HABITABILITY—Cont'd
Dangerous to life, health, or safety element of warranty, **12:76**
Deductions from rent, repair and deduct rule
Generally, **2:75**
lead paint violations, **2:114, 2:115**
Defenses
access requirements, **12:104**
aggregated abatements for multiple problems, **12:111**
annoyances, **12:112**
breach, problems of proving, **12:116**
bright-line standard, **12:77**
components of warranty of habitability, **12:75**
construction disturbing tenants, **12:109**
constructive eviction, **12:139**
counterclaims, **12:98 et seq.**
dangerous to life, health, or safety element of warranty, **12:76**
elements of warranty of habitability, **12:75**
good faith, **12:105**
health dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
inconveniences, **12:112**
judicial interpretations and applications, **12:106**
latent defects, **12:74**
lesser problems, **12:112**
life dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
maintenance in habitable and usable fashion element of warranty, **12:78**
multiple problems, aggregated abatements for, **12:111**
notice requirements, **12:103**
partial actual eviction, **12:140**
patent defects, **12:74**
problems of proving breach, **12:116**
proof of breach problems, **12:116**
rent abatement, statute of limitations for, **12:102**
rent deposit orders, **12:136 et seq.**
responsibility for third-party acts, **12:114, 12:115**
safety dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
security failures, **12:113**
Spiegel Law defense, **12:133 et seq.**
statute of limitations for rent abatement, **12:102**

HABITABILITY—Cont'd
Defenses—Cont'd
statutory authority
Generally, **12:69 et seq.**
pre-statute case law, **12:70**
third-party acts, responsibility for, **12:114, 12:115**
vicarious liability, **12:114, 12:115**
waivers, **12:73**
warranty of habitability, elements of, **12:75**
water leakage, **12:108**
water leakage and mold, **12:107**
who can assert habitability defenses, **12:80 et seq.**
Door locks, apartment, **2:86**
Electricity in common areas, **2:83**
Elements of warranty
dangerous to life, health, or safety, **12:76**
maintenance in habitable and usable fashion, **12:78**
nonpayment defense, **12:75**
reasonably intended uses, **12:79**
rent-impairing violations, **12:141**
Elevator mirrors, **2:88**
Emotional distress damages, **12:96**
Entrance doors, **2:85**
Exemptions
labor disputes, **2:74**
tenant-caused conditions, **2:73**
Fire escapes, **2:90**
Foreclosure receivers, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:86**
Good faith, nonpayment defense, **12:105**
Hazardous Conditions, this index
Health dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
Heat, **2:81**
Hot water, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:82**
Housing Maintenance Code, **2:79**
Housing Part Actions, this index
Housing standards
Generally, **2:80 et seq.**
statutory provisions governing, **2:76**
Inconveniences, **12:112**
Intercoms, **2:85**
Judicial interpretations and applications, **12:106**
Labor disputes exempt, **2:74**

HABITABILITY—Cont'd
Landlord's right to key, **2:86**
Latent defects, nonpayment defense, **12:74**
Lead paint
abatement, **2:102 et seq.**
class actions, **2:116**
tort liability, **2:117, 2:118**
Lesser problems, **12:112**
Liability for breach of warranty
Article 7A administrator, **12:90**
board of directors of condominium, **12:89**
condominium board, **12:89**
cooperative shareholder, **12:88**
foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
NYC or NYCHA, **12:87**
receivers in mortgage foreclosure, **12:86**
responsibility for third-party acts, **12:114, 12:115**
shareholder in cooperative, **12:88**
third-party acts, responsibility for, **12:114, 12:115**
Life dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
Lobby attendant services, **2:87**
Loft Law, **6:118**
Maintenance in habitable and usable fashion element of warranty, **12:78**
Manufactured home parks, **6:143**
Mentally disabled tenants, safety and security measures, **3:39**
Mirrors in elevators, **2:88**
Mortgage foreclosure receivers, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:86**
Multiple Dwelling Law, **2:77**
Multiple problems, aggregated abatements for, **12:111**
Multiple Residence Law, **2:78**
New York City, carbon monoxide alarms, **2:91**
Nonpayment defenses
Generally, **12:68 et seq.**
See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
Notice requirements, nonpayment defense, **12:103**
NYC or NYCHA, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:87**
Other ways tenants can obtain building repairs, **19:4**

HABITABILITY—Cont'd
Partial actual eviction, **12:140**
Patent defects, **12:74**
Peepholes, **2:89**
Percentage damages, remedy for breach of habitability warranty, **12:92**
Problems of proving breach, **12:116**
Proof of breach problems, **12:116**
Punitive damages remedy for breach of habitability warranty, **12:97, 12:119, 12:129**
Radiator covers, **2:92**
Receivers in mortgage foreclosure, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:86**
Remedy for breach of warranty
Generally, **12:91 et seq., 12:93, 12:118, 12:128**
comparative damages, **12:129**
consequential damages, **12:94**
damages, **12:117**
emotional distress damages, **12:96**
percentage damages, **12:92**
punitive damages, **12:97, 12:119, 12:129**
rent abatement remedy, **12:93, 12:95**
repair and deduct, **12:120 et seq.**
set-offs, **12:117, 12:131**
Rent abatement remedy
Generally, **12:95**
statute of limitations for, **12:102**
Rent deposit orders, nonpayment defense, **12:136 et seq.**
Rent-impairing violations
alternate rent arrangements to satisfy requirement, **12:144**
deposits of rent, **12:143**
elements of claim, **12:141**
nonpayment proceedings, **12:145**
rent deposits, **12:143**
rent-impairing violations, **12:141**
satisfaction of requirement through alternate rent arrangements to, **12:144**
six months rule, **12:142**
tenant must deposit rent, **12:143**
unavailable defense cases, **12:147**
Rent Strikes, this index
Repair and deduct rule
Generally, **2:75**
lead paint violations, **2:114, 2:115**

HABITABILITY—Cont'd
Repair and deduct rule—Cont'd
remedy for breach of habitability warranty, **12:120 et seq.**
Repairs, **2:96**
Residences
Generally, **2:71 et seq.**
See also Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index
Responsibility for third-party acts, **12:114, 12:115**
Safety and security measures
Generally, **2:84, 2:93**
mentally disabled tenants, **3:39**
window guards, **2:99**
Safety dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
Security failures, **12:113**
Set-off remedy for breach of habitability warranty, **12:117, 12:131**
Shareholder in cooperative, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:88**
Smoke detectors, **2:90**
Spiegel Law defense, **12:133 et seq.**
Statute of limitations for rent abatement, **12:102**
Statutory authority for nonpayment defense
Generally, **12:69 et seq.**
pre-statute case law, **12:70**
Statutory provisions governing housing standards, **2:76**
Tenant-caused conditions exempt, **2:73**
Third-party acts, responsibility for, **12:114, 12:115**
Vermin extermination, **2:96**
Vicarious liability, **12:114, 12:115**
Waivers, nonpayment defense, **12:73**
Warranties, Article 7A proceedings, **19:51**
Warranty of habitability under Real Property Law Section 235-b, **2:72**
Water leakage, **12:108**
Water leakage and mold, nonpayment defense, **12:107**
Who can assert habitability defenses, **12:80 et seq.**
Window guards, **2:99**

HANDICAPS
Disabilities, this index

HARASSMENT
Causation of tenant vacation intent, Loft Law, **6:121**
Constructive Eviction, this index
Criminal penalties for harassment of rent regulated tenant, **4:204**
Eviction, tenant harassment as grounds for, rent regulated tenancies, **8:156**
HP actions, **19:55**
Landlord harassment as grounds for eviction, **8:156**
Loft Law
intent to cause tenants to vacate, **6:121**
remedies, **6:122**
tenant harassment terminates use of IMD provision, **6:102**
Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:94**
Retaliatory Eviction, this index
Tenant vacation, intent to cause, Loft Law, **6:121**

HARDSHIP
Loft Law, recorded covenant hardship exemption, **6:108**
Rent controlled tenancy, hardship rent increases
Generally, **4:127 et seq.**
alternative hardship formula, **4:129**
comparative hardship formula, **4:128**
limitations, **4:130**
Special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:127 et seq.**
Summary eviction, stay of warrant, **15:40**

HAZARDOUS CONDITIONS
Corrections of hazardous violations
special rent increases for controlled tenancies
Generally, **4:135**
Lead Paint, this index
Special correction rent increases for controlled tenancies
Generally, **4:135**
TMCI increases, **4:160**

HDP COMPUTER RECORDS
Evidence
Generally, **14:44**

HEARINGS, TRAVERSE
Traverse Hearings, this index

HEAT
Habitability, **2:81, 2:82**
Nonpayment defense, water leakage and mold, **12:107**
Utilities, this index

HELP CENTER ATTORNEYS
NYC Housing Court, **7:57**

HIV/AIDS HOUSING
Generally, **6:159 et seq.**
Disabled persons protections, **3:33**
Federal programs, **6:160**
HIV/AIDS Service Administration, **6:164**
Homeless people with AIDS or HIV, **6:168**
HOPWA program, **6:162**
NYC
HIV/AIDS Service Administration, **6:164**
HOPWA program, **6:162**
Remaining household members, **6:167**
Rent Enhancement program, **6:163**
Ryan White CARE Act, **6:161**
Scattered-site subsidized apartments, **6:165 et seq.**
State Rent Enhancement program, **6:163**
Termination of residency, **6:166**

HOARDING
Breach of lease and objectionable conduct evictions, **8:97**

HOLDOVER PROCEEDINGS
Generally, **8:1 et seq., 11:1 et seq.**
Acceptance of rent after service of notice of termination as defenses, **11:12**
Acceptance of rent as waiver
Generally, **11:4 et seq.**
what constitutes acceptance, **11:5 et seq.**
Administrative determinations re public housing, waiver defenses, **11:14**
Advanced age of tenant, personal use proceedings defenses, **11:59**
Amount of use and occupancy demands, **8:6**
Antidiscrimination defenses
Generally, **11:28 et seq.**
Americans With Disabilities Act, **11:31**
behavior, disabilities affecting, **11:41**

HOLDOVER PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Antidiscrimination defenses—Cont'd
creative approach regarding tenant's conduct, **11:45**
dangerous conduct, **11:44**
disabilities, **11:29**
disabilities affecting behavior or living conditions, **11:41**
Fair Housing Amendments Act, **11:33**
guide dog statutes, **11:34 et seq., 11:57**
landlord's response to defense, **11:40**
living conditions, disabilities affecting, **11:41**
reasonable accommodations, **11:42, 11:43**
Rehabilitation Act of 1973, **11:32**
relief available to tenant, **11:39**
statutory authority, **11:30 et seq.**
Attorney's fees, **16:6**
Burden of proof, failure to serve and file predicate notices, **11:2**
Certification-failure defense, Multiple Dwelling Law Section 302 penalty provisions, **12:58**
Condominiums, pet rules defenses, **11:51**
Contexts in which proceeding available, **8:2**
Cooperatives, pet rules defenses, **11:51**
Counterclaims, habitability, **10:78**
Creative approach regarding tenant's conduct, antidiscrimination defenses, **11:45**
Dangerous conduct, antidiscrimination defenses, **11:44**
Default postcard (holdover, New York City), **7:198**
Defenses
Generally, **11:1 et seq., 11:3 et seq.**
acceptance of rent after service of notice of termination, **11:12**
acceptance of rent as waiver
Generally, **11:4 et seq.**
what constitutes acceptance, **11:5 et seq.**
Antidiscrimination defenses, above
cashing of check as acceptance of rent, **11:7**
knowledge of breach acceptance of rent with, **11:8 et seq.**
landlord's waiver of right to proceed, **11:3**
notice of termination, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**
no waiver once holdover commenced, **11:13**
nursing homes tenants, **11:64, 11:65**

HOLDOVER PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Defenses—Cont'd
offer of renewal lease as waiver, **11:18**
Personal use proceedings defenses, below
Pet rules defenses, below
primary residence cases, **11:64, 11:65**
renewal lease offer as waiver, **11:18**
Retaliatory Eviction, this index
retention of check as acceptance of rent, **11:6**
service of notice of termination, acceptance of rent after, **11:12**
termination notice, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**
Waiver defenses, below
what constitutes acceptance of rent, **11:5**
Definitions, **8:1**
Disability of tenant, personal use proceedings defenses, **11:61, 11:62**
Discovery more freely granted, holdovers vs nonpayments, **13:54 et seq.**
Evictions where landlord-tenant relationship existent, **8:40 et seq.**
Evictions where no landlord-tenant relationship existent, **8:8 et seq.**
Exemption for NYC Health Authority buildings, pet rules defenses, **11:50**
Failure to serve and file predicate notices
Generally, **11:1**
burden of proof, **11:2**
Forms, default postcard (holdover, New York City), **7:198**
Good cause requirements, **1:24**
Guide dogs
discrimination protections, **11:34 et seq.**
pet rule defenses, **11:57**
Habitability counterclaims, **10:78**
Harboring of pet, open and notorious, **11:48**
Judgment, summary eviction, **15:3**
Jurisdictional defenses, failure of service
Generally, **11:1**
burden of proof, **11:2**
Jurisdictions without pet laws, **11:55**
Knowledge of pet by on-site employees constitutes waiver, **11:49**
Landlord's response to antidiscrimination defenses, **11:40**
Long duration of tenancy, personal use proceedings defenses, **11:60**

HOLDOVER PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Multiple Dwelling Law Section 302 penalty provisions, **12:58**
Nonpayment proceedings
holdover claims compared
discovery more freely granted, **13:54 et seq.**
summary evictions, **7:35**
subsequent initiation of, **11:15 et seq.**
Notice of termination, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**
Nursing homes tenants' defenses, **11:64, 11:65**
NYC Health Authority buildings exemption, pet rules defenses, **11:50**
Offer of renewal lease as waiver, **11:18**
On-site employees' knowledge of pet as waiver of pet rules, **11:49**
Open and notorious harboring of pet, pet rules defenses, **11:48**
Parties, **8:3**
Personal use proceedings defenses
Generally, **11:58 et seq.**
advanced age of tenant, **11:59**
disability of tenant, **11:61, 11:62**
long duration of tenancy, **11:60**
relocation option, **11:63**
Petitions
amount of use and occupancy demands, **8:6**
summary evictions, **7:142**
use and occupancy demands, **8:5**
Pet rules defenses
Generally, **11:46 et seq.**
condominiums, **11:51**
cooperatives, **11:51**
exemption for NYC Health Authority buildings, **11:50**
guide dogs, **11:34, 11:57**
harboring of pet, open and notorious, **11:48**
jurisdictions without pet law, **11:55**
knowledge of pet by on-site employees constitutes waiver, **11:49**
NYC Health Authority buildings exemption, **11:50**
on-site employees' knowledge of pet by constitutes waiver, **11:49**
open and notorious harboring of pet, **11:48**
pre-statute cases, **11:55**
statute of limitations, **11:54**

HOLDOVER PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Pet rules defenses—Cont'd
timely landlord action requirements, **11:47**
time to commence proceeding, **11:52, 11:53**
waiver, **11:56**
waiver, knowledge of pet by on-site employees constitutes, **11:49**
Possessory judgment for attorney's fees, **16:6**
Predicate notices, failure to serve and file
Generally, **11:1**
burden of proof, **11:2**
Primary residence defense, **11:64, 11:65**
Proceeding available in many contexts, **8:2**
Public housing, administrative determinations re, **11:14**
Reasonable accommodations, antidiscrimination defenses, **11:42, 11:43**
Registration-related defense, **12:50**
Relief available to tenant, antidiscrimination defenses, **11:39**
Relocation option, personal use proceedings defenses, **11:63**
Renewal lease offer as waiver, **11:18**
Rent
acceptance of rent after service of notice of termination, **11:12**
cashing of check as acceptance of rent, **11:7**
knowledge of breach acceptance of rent with, **11:8 et seq.**
notice of termination, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**
retention of check as acceptance of rent, **11:6**
service of notice of termination, acceptance of rent after, **11:12**
termination notice, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**
Retaliatory Eviction, this index
Service of notice of termination, acceptance of rent after, **11:12**
Statute of limitations, pet rules defenses, **11:54**
Statutory authority, antidiscrimination defenses, **11:30 et seq.**
Stipulations, summary eviction proceedings conversions to, **14:61 et seq.**
Subsequent initiation of nonpayment proceeding, waiver defenses, **11:15 et seq.**
Summary evictions
distinguished, **1:23**

HOLDOVER PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Summary evictions—Cont'd
judgment, **15:3**
nonpayment vs holdover claims, **7:35**
petitions, **7:142**
proceedings conversions to stipulations, **14:61 et seq.**
Termination notice, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**
Timely landlord action requirements, pet rules defenses, **11:47**
Time to commence proceeding, pet rules defenses, **11:52, 11:53**
Use and occupancy issues, **8:4 et seq.**
Use and occupancy not appropriate, **8:7**
Waiver defenses
acceptance of rent after service of notice of termination, **11:12**
acceptance of rent as waiver
Generally, **11:4 et seq.**
what constitutes acceptance, **11:5 et seq.**
administrative determinations re public housing, **11:14**
knowledge of breach acceptance of rent with, **11:8 et seq.**
knowledge of pet by on-site employees constitutes, **11:49**
landlord's waiver of right to proceed, **11:3**
nonpayment proceeding, subsequent initiation of, **11:15 et seq.**
notice of termination, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**
no-waiver clause, **11:10**
no waiver once holdover commenced, **11:13**
offer of renewal lease, **11:18**
pet rule defenses, **11:56**
public housing, administrative determinations re, **11:14**
renewal lease offer, **11:18**
service of notice of termination, acceptance of rent after, **11:12**
subsequent initiation of nonpayment proceeding, **11:15 et seq.**
termination notice, acceptance of rent after service of, **11:12**

HOMELESS SHELTERS
Generally, **6:34 et seq.**

HOMELESS SHELTERS—Cont'd
Administrative process, discharge or transfer from shelters, **6:48 et seq.**
Admission to shelter denials, **6:47**
Codification of requirement to provide shelter
Generally, **6:37**
regulations, **6:38**
Denials of admission to shelter, **6:47**
Discharge from shelters, administrative process, **6:48 et seq.**
Emergency shelter for men in New York City
Generally, **6:35**
women and families, **6:36**
Evictions
Generally, **6:49 et seq.**
court process
NYC, **6:50**
outside NYC, **6:51 et seq.**
homeless shelter residents, **6:53**
hotel/motel residents, **6:52**
Fair share rules challenge, siting of homeless shelters, **6:57**
Family shelters
Generally, **6:41 et seq.**
New York City requirements, **6:42**
restaurant allowance, **6:44**
HIV/AIDS, homeless people with, **6:168**
Hotel/motel residents
evictions, **6:52**
family shelters, **6:43**
New York City, emergency shelter for men in
Generally, **6:35**
women and families, **6:36**
Physical standards for shelters
Generally, **6:45**
waivers, **6:46**
Provision of shelter codifications
Generally, **6:37**
regulations, **6:38**
SEQRA challenges to siting of homeless shelters, **6:55**
Single-sex shelters, **6:40**
Siting of homeless shelters
Generally, **6:54 et seq.**
fair share rules challenge, **6:57**
SEQRA challenges, **6:55**
ULURP challenges, **6:56**

HOMELESS SHELTERS—Cont'd
Transfer from shelters, administrative process, **6:48 et seq.**
Types of temporary emergency shelters
Generally, **6:39 et seq.**
Family shelters, above
single-sex shelters, **6:40**
ULURP challenges to siting of homeless shelters, **6:56**
Waivers of physical standards for shelters, **6:46**

HOTEL ROOMS
Homeless shelters
evictions, **6:52**
families, **6:43**
Rent control and rent stabilization
hotels and single-room-occupancy buildings, **4:48 et seq.**
rehabilitation of room, eviction for, **8:181 et seq.**
Self-help evictions, **7:16**
Short term rentals, **2:64**

HOUSING COURT ACT
Consolidation authority, **13:26**
Housing Part Actions, this index

HOUSING MAINTENANCE CODE
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:79**

HOUSING PART (HP) ACTIONS
Generally, **19:53 et seq.**
Affidavits, use in lieu of petition, **19:60**
Arbitration, **19:69**
City-owned housing tenant petitioners, **19:57**
Civil penalties, **19:72**
Commencing proceeding, **19:61**
Correction orders, **19:70 et seq.**
Costs, **19:73**
Defenses, **19:66 et seq.**
Discovery, repairs claims, **13:59**
Economic infeasibility issues, **19:67, 19:68**
Elements of claims, **19:62 et seq.**
Emergency repair program, seeking relief under, **19:76 et seq.**
Fines, hearing or inquest required before imposed, **19:75**
Harassment issues, **19:55**
Hearing required before fines imposed, **19:75**

HOUSING PART (HP) ACTIONS—Cont'd
Housing standards, broad jurisdiction to establish and maintain, **19:54**
HPD, rent payable to, **19:74**
HPD must be named, **19:59**
Inquest required before fines imposed, **19:75**
Jurisdiction, **19:54**
Nonpayment proceedings, separate HP action as barring counterclaims, **10:83**
Orders to correct, **19:70 et seq.**
Petitions, affidavit use in lieu of, **19:60**
Prima facie case, **19:62 et seq.**
Proper respondents, **19:58**
Public-owned housing tenant petitioners, **19:57**
Rent to HPD, not landlord, to pay fines, **19:74**
Repairs claims, discovery, **13:59**
Seeking relief under emergency repair program, **19:76 et seq.**
Separate HP action as barring counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:83**
Standing, **19:56 et seq.**
Tenant relocation and costs, **19:73**

HOUSING PRESERVATION AND DEVELOPMENT (HPD) DEPARTMENT
Article 7A proceedings, standing, **19:29**

HOUSING PROGRAMS
Federally Subsidized Housing, this index
Section 8 Programs, this index

ILLEGAL ACTIVITY
Discovery, illegal use evictions, **13:56**
Drug Activity, this index
Eviction, illegal activity as basis for
Generally, **8:99 et seq.**
See also Summary Eviction, this index
Evictions on expiration or termination of lease, **8:52**
Multiple Dwelling Law, illegal third units, **12:47**
Nuisance Abatement Law evictions, **8:118**
NYC Illegal Eviction Law. See Self-Help Eviction, this index
Subleases, illegal, rent regulated tenancies, **8:164 et seq.**

ILLEGAL ALIENS
Eligibility for federally subsidized programs, **5:14 et seq.**

ILLEGAL EVICTION LAW
Self-Help Eviction, this index

IMPROVEMENTS
Article 7A Proceedings, this index
Housing Part Actions, this index

INCARCERATED TENANTS
Summary evictions, personal jurisdiction, **7:177**

INCOMPETENTS
Guardians for as parties, summary evictions, **7:119**

INDIGENTS
See also Poor Persons, this index
Effect of waiver of costs, fees, and expenses, **16:66**

INJUNCTIONS
Rent strikes
Generally, **19:11 et seq.**
federal courts, **19:13**
Yellowstone injunctions, predicate notices, **8:241**

INQUESTS
Default judgment inquests
Generally, **15:16**
fraud prevention, **15:17**
HP actions, inquest required before fines imposed, **19:75**

IN REM HOUSING PROGRAM
Sources of landlord-tenant law
substantive law, **1:14**
Substantive law
sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:14**

INSOLVENCY
Summary eviction, stay of warrant, **15:38**

INTERCOMS
Habitability, **2:85**

INTEREST
Security deposits, tenant's right to, **2:31**
Temporary major capital improvement rent increases based on low-interest loans, **4:159**

INTERIM MULTIPLE DEVELOPMENT (IMD) PROVISIONS
Loft Law, this index

INTERPRETERS
Affidavit of translation form, **14:67**
Deaf persons, **14:5**
Due process issues, **14:6**
Summary eviction, **14:3 et seq., 14:67**

INTERVENTION
Motion practice, **13:16**

JOINDER
Department of Social Services, **13:17**
Federal agencies, **13:19**
Motion practice, **13:16 et seq.**

JOINT TRIALS
Consolidation alternative, **13:27**

JUDGMENT
Agreement postjudgment to renew lease can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**
Article 7A proceedings, **19:45**
Conclusiveness of final judgment, summary eviction, **15:4**
Conveyance of property prior to summary eviction, **15:5**
CPLR 5015(a) motion to vacate judgment, **17:20**
Default, this index
Eviction
Generally, **1:33, 15:1**
holdover proceedings, summary eviction, **15:3**
Lease renewal by postjudgment agreement can reinstate tenancy, summary eviction, **15:7**
Motion to vacate judgment, CPLR 5015(a) grounds, **17:20**
Nonpayment cases, satisfaction of judgment in, summary eviction, **15:6**
Nonpayment proceedings, summary eviction, **15:2**
Postjudgment agreement to renew lease can reinstate tenancy, summary eviction, **15:7**
Prior conveyance of property, summary eviction, **15:5**
Reinstatement of tenancy by postjudgment agreement to renew lease, summary eviction, **15:7**

JUDGMENT—Cont'd
Renewal of lease by postjudgment agreement can reinstate tenancy, summary eviction, **15:7**
Satisfaction of judgment in nonpayment cases, summary eviction, **15:6**
Summary eviction
Generally, **1:33**
tenancy reinstatement by postjudgment agreement to renew lease, **15:7**
vacate judgment motions, **17:4 et seq.**
Vacate Judgment Motions, this index

JURISDICTION
Concurrent jurisdiction with courts of Loft Board, **6:87**
Counterclaims
subject matter jurisdiction, **10:66**
Expanded jurisdiction
local courts, summary evictions, **7:48**
summary evictions, local courts, **7:48**
Failure of Service of Process, this index
HP actions, **19:54**
Invocation of, summary evictions, **7:39**
Loft Board, concurrent jurisdiction with courts, **6:87**
NYC Housing Court
ancillary matters, jurisdiction over, **7:54**
concurrent jurisdiction with certain agencies, **7:56**
jurisdiction over ancillary matters, **7:54**
limitations on Housing Court jurisdiction, **7:55**
Personal Jurisdiction, this index
Possession necessary for, summary evictions, **7:40**
Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
Subject Matter Jurisdiction, this index
Summary evictions
Generally, **1:40, 7:37 et seq.**
invocation of, **7:39**
possession necessary for, **7:40**
subject matter, **7:37, 7:44 et seq.**
Termination notices, jurisdictional consequences, **8:243**

JURISDICTIONAL DEFENSES
Appeal, raising defense on appeal, subject matter jurisdiction issues, **10:53**

JURISDICTIONAL DEFENSES—Cont'd
Appearance, no waiver by, subject matter jurisdiction issues, **10:52**
Burden of proof, failure of service of process, **11:2**
Claim to possession, nonpayment proceedings, **10:55**
Failure of service of process
burden of proof, **11:2**
holdover proceedings
Generally, **11:1**
burden of proof, **11:2**
Nonpayment proceedings
See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
claim to possession, **10:55**
possession, tenant
Generally, **10:54**
claims of possession, **10:55**
subject matter jurisdiction issues, **10:50 et seq.**
Statutory requirements, **10:51**
Subject matter jurisdiction issues
appeal, raising defense on appeal, **10:53**
appearance, no waiver by, **10:52**
statutory requirements, **10:51**

JURY TRIALS
Burden of proof of waiver, **10:26**
Causes of action subsequent to waiver agreement, nonpayment proceedings, **10:35**
Conspicuous notice of waiver right, nonpayment proceedings, **10:25**
Counterclaims, equitable, waiver, nonpayment proceedings, **10:36**
Counterclaims, personal injury, waiver, nonpayment proceedings, **10:34**
Defenses, equitable, waiver, nonpayment proceedings, **10:36**
Demand for jury trial
Generally, **10:13**
extensions of time, **10:18**
fees, **10:19 et seq.**
holdovers, **10:16**
late filings, **10:17**
motion to strike demand, **10:22**
non-NYC nonpayments, **10:16**
time to make, **10:15**

JURY TRIALS—Cont'd
Equitable counterclaims waiver, nonpayment proceedings, **10:36**
Equitable defenses waiver, nonpayment proceedings, **10:36**
Federal regulations affecting waivers, nonpayment proceedings, **10:33**
Hearing on contested waiver, nonpayment proceedings, **10:27**
Knowing waivers, nonpayment proceedings, **10:24**
Motion to strike demand, nonpayment proceedings, **10:22**
Nonpayment
Generally, **10:13 et seq.**
See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
Personal injury counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings waiver, **10:34**
Right to jury trial
adult care facilities evictions, **6:130**
Third party adoption of waiver, **10:29**
Waivers
Generally, **10:14, 10:23 et seq.**
burden of proof, **10:26**
burden of proof, nonpayment proceedings, **10:26**
causes of action subsequent to agreement, **10:35**
conspicuous notice, **10:25**
conspicuous notice of waiver right, **10:25**
counterclaims, equitable, **10:36**
counterclaims, personal injury, **10:34**
equitable counterclaims, **10:36**
expiration of lease affecting, **10:28**
federal regulations affecting waivers, **10:33**
hearing on contested waiver, **10:27**
knowing waivers, **10:24**
lease expiration affecting, **10:28**
notice of right, **10:25**
personal injury counterclaims, **10:34**
rent regulation issues, **10:30 et seq.**
third party adoption, **10:29**
voluntariness, **10:24**

KEYS
See also Access Rights, this index
Duplicate key, refusal to supply, breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:86**

KEYS—Cont'd
Landlord's right to key, habitability, **2:86**

LACHES
Burden of proof, **12:28**
Cases considered on individual basis, **12:27**
Delayed assertion of claim element, **12:31**
Elements of defense, **12:29**
Excuse for delay
Generally, **12:34**
nonpossessory judgments, **12:35**
Lack of notice to respondent, **12:32**
Nonpayment
Generally, **12:26 et seq.**
See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
Prejudice element, **12:33**
Respondent, lack of notice to, **12:32**
Valid claim element, **12:30**

LATE FEES
Generally, **2:41**

LEAD PAINT
Class actions, **2:116**
Federally subsidized housing programs, **5:48**
Habitability, **2:102 et seq.**
Tort liability, **2:117, 2:118**

LEASES
Abandonment
Generally, **2:129 et seq.**
mitigation of damages, **2:139**
Access to make repairs, refusal to provide as breach, **8:87**
Action for rent, expiration of lease required for, **2:140**
Allegation requirements under RPAPL, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:126 et seq.**
Annoyance as breach, **8:94**
Appliances, installation of appliances without as breach, **8:66 et seq.**
Assignments
Loft Law
Generally, **6:103**
waivers, **6:104**
manufactured home parks, **6:146**
Attorney's fees
Generally, **16:3, 16:4**
manufactured home parks, **6:150**

LEASES—Cont'd
Attorney's fees—Cont'd
reciprocal right of tenant, **16:9 et seq.**
Automatic renewal, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:20**
Breach of lease
Generally, **8:54 et seq.**
See also Summary Eviction, this index
Business use of dwelling unit, leases as breach, **8:74 et seq.**
Cancellation options
special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:136**
Change of use of manufactured home park as exception to lease renewal requirement, **6:136**
Charges, disclosure and reasonableness of, manufactured home parks, **6:140**
Chronic rent delinquency as breach, **8:82 et seq.**
Civil forfeiture, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:100**
Collective bargaining by tenants, manufactured home parks
Generally, **6:144**
retaliation protections, **6:145**
Commercial unit, residential use of as breach, **8:78**
Consent, installation of appliances without as breach, **8:66 et seq.**
Continuous conduct as breach, **8:92**
Cooperatives, proprietary leases, **6:66**
Cure of breach
Generally, **8:55 et seq.**
See also Summary Eviction, this index
nuisance proceeding, **8:59**
statutory postjudgment opportunity to cure, **8:58**
Danger, imminence of as breach, **8:95**
Dangerous conduct as breach, **8:92**
Death of tenant, terminating relationship before expiration of term, **2:138**
Disclosure of charges, manufactured home parks, **6:140**
Domestic violence, special lease termination provisions for victims of, **2:136, 3:30**
Drugs, illegal activity basis for eviction
Generally, **8:113**
trade or manufacture of drugs, **8:128**

LEASES—Cont'd
Duration of lease, notice to terminate
Generally, **2:19**
Duration of lease, residential landlord-tenant relationship
automatic renewal, **2:20**
Eccentric behavior as breach, **8:93**
Estoppel, tenancy by, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:12**
Evidence: search and seizure, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:138 et seq.**
Exception to renewal requirement, change of use of manufactured home park, **6:136**
Exclusionary Rule, generally, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:140**
Expiration of lease required for action for rent, **2:140**
Family day care business in home, leases as breach, **8:77**
Family day care business in home as breach, **8:76**
Federal civil forfeiture law, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:101**
Federally subsidized housing programs requirements, **5:43 et seq.**
Frequent conduct as breach, **8:92**
Guarantors, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:17**
Hoarding as breach, **8:97**
Illegal activity as basis for eviction
Generally, **8:99 et seq.**
See also Summary Eviction, this index
Imminence of danger, as breach, **8:95**
In-home family day care, leases as breach, **8:77**
In-home family day care as breach, **8:76**
Installation of appliances without consent as breach, **8:66 et seq.**
Installation of satellite dishes and television antennae without consent as breach, **8:69**
Lease offer for at least one-year term, tenant right to, manufactured home parks, **6:134 et seq.**
Lessee entitled to possession as summary eviction party, **7:86**
Limitations on rent increases
manufactured home parks, **6:142**
Loft Law, assignment of lease
Generally, **6:103**
waivers, **6:104**

LEASES—Cont'd
Manufactured home parks
Generally, **6:134 et seq.**
See also Manufactured Home Parks, this index
Military personnel, special termination rules for, **2:137**
Mitigation damages when tenant vacates before expiration of lease, **2:139**
Musical instrument use as breach, **8:96**
New York State civil forfeiture law, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:103**
Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
Nuisance Abatement Law, **8:118**
Nuisance as breach
Generally, **8:89 et seq.**
cure, **8:59**
NYC, statutory postjudgment opportunity to cure breach, **8:58**
Objectionable conduct as breach
Generally, **8:89 et seq.**
disabilities causing, **8:90**
Offer of lease for at least one-year term, tenant right to, manufactured home parks, **6:134 et seq.**
One-year term, tenant right to lease offer for at least, manufactured home parks, **6:134 et seq.**
Overcrowding after agency finding as breach, **8:81**
Pet rules as breach, **8:71 et seq.**
Plain language requirement, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:14**
Possession, lessee entitled as summary eviction party, **7:86**
Possibility of criminal prosecution, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:137**
Presence of drugs, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:142**
Proof requirements under RPAPL, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:126 et seq.**
Proprietary leases, cooperatives, **6:66**
Real Property Law, illegal activity voids lease under, **8:104**
Reasonableness of charges, manufactured home parks, **6:140**
Recurring conduct as breach, **8:92**
Refusal to provide access to make repairs as breach, **8:87**

LEASES—Cont'd
Refusal to renew lease for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:193 et seq.**
Refusal to supply duplicate key as breach, **8:86**
Renewal leases for rent stabilized units, **2:15**
Renewals refusal to renew leases for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:193 et seq.**
Rent control and rent stabilization
Generally, **4:176**
illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:123 et seq.**
TMI rent increases
lease cancellation options, **4:136**
lease clause permitting increase, **4:156**
Rent increase limitations, manufactured home parks, **6:142**
Repairs as breach, refusal to provide access to make, **8:87**
Required provisions, federally subsidized housing programs, **5:43 et seq.**
Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index
Residential use of commercial unit as breach, **8:78**
Retaliatory Eviction, this index
Right to sell manufactured home within manufactured home park
Generally, **6:148**
Right to sell manufactured home within manufactured home park, approval rights, **6:149**
Roommates, manufactured home parks, **6:147**
RPAPL illegal activity basis for eviction
Generally, **8:105, 8:126 et seq.**
Section 711(5), **8:111**
Section 715, **8:112**
Rules and regulations, tenant access to, manufactured home parks, **6:139**
Sales of manufactured homes within parks
Generally, **6:148**
approval rights, **6:149**
Satellite dish installation without consent as breach, **8:69**
Search and seizure, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:138 et seq.**
Section 8 program lease requirements
Generally, **5:147 et seq.**
prohibited provisions, **5:148**

LEASES—Cont'd
Section 8 program lease requirements—Cont'd
renewal or termination at end of lease term, **5:165**
required provisions, **5:149**
Security Deposits, this index
Self-incrimination privilege, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:107**
Senior citizens, termination provisions for
Generally, **2:134**
notice requirements, **2:135**
Smoking as breach, **8:98**
Special lease termination provisions for victims of domestic violence, **2:136**
Special practice considerations, illegal activity basis for eviction, **8:136**
Special rent increases for controlled tenancies
Generally, **4:156**
lease cancellation options, **4:136**
Special termination rules for active duty military personnel, **2:137**
Specific types of violations, cure of breach, **8:65**
Spouse (opposite or same-sex), right to have added to lease, **2:13**
Statutory postjudgment opportunity to cure breach
Generally, **8:57**
NYC, **8:58**
Subletting
manufactured home parks, **6:146**
term of sublease
Generally, **2:59**
violations, treble damages, **2:60**
Successors
binding effect of rent stabilization-type agreements, **4:176**
Summary Eviction, this index
Surrender of premises required for termination, **2:141**
Television antennae installation without consent as breach, **8:69**
Temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:136, 4:156**
Tenancy by estoppel, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:12**
Tenant access to rules and regulations, manufactured home parks, **6:139**

LEASES—Cont'd
Tenant right to lease offer for at least one-year term, manufactured home parks, **6:134 et seq.**
Tenants' right to organize
manufactured home parks, **6:145**
retaliation protections, **6:145**
Termination provisions for senior citizens
Generally, **2:134**
notice requirements, **2:135**
Term of sublease
Generally, **2:59**
violations, treble damages, **2:60**
Timing of written offer of lease, manufactured home parks, **6:135**
Types of violations, cure of breach, **8:65**
Unauthorized alterations as breach, **8:79, 8:80**
Unauthorized occupants as breach, **8:88**
Unconscionable provisions, **2:21**
Unconscionable provisions, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:21**
Violations, specific types of, cure of breach, **8:65**
Waste as breach, **8:79, 8:80**
Written offer of lease, timing of, manufactured home parks, **6:135**

LICENSEES
Co-habitants, proceeding against, **8:23**
Evictions
Generally, **8:16 et seq.**
co-habitants, proceeding against, **8:23**
proceeding against co-habitant, **8:23**
remaining household members, proceedings against
Generally, **8:20 et seq.**
spouse protections, **8:21**
service of notice to quit, **8:19**
spouse's rights, **8:21**
Notice to quit
Generally, **8:18**
service, **8:19**
superintendent/employee proceedings, **8:25**
NYC Illegal Eviction Law, self-help evictions, **7:14**
Parties, evictions, **8:17**
Proceeding against co-habitant, **8:23**

LICENSEES—Cont'd
Remaining household members, proceedings against
Generally, **8:20 et seq.**
spouse protections, **8:21**
Self-help evictions, NYC Illegal Eviction Law, **7:14**
Service of notice to quit, **8:19**
Spouse's rights, **8:21**

LOAN PROGRAMS
Finance, this index

LOBBY ATTENDANT SERVICES
Habitability, **2:87**

LOFT LAW
Generally, **6:80 et seq.**
Accreted units, IMD provisions, **6:90**
Applicants for IMD status, burden of proof, **6:97**
Applications for Loft Law coverage, **6:98**
Assignment of lease
Generally, **6:103**
waivers, **6:104**
Board, Loft
Generally, **6:84**
composition, **6:85**
concurrent jurisdiction with courts, **6:87**
duties, **6:86**
regulations, **6:88**
Broad construction, IMD provisions, **6:95**
Burden of proof of applicants for IMD status, **6:97**
Causation of tenant vacation intent, harassment, **6:121**
Certificate of occupancy prerequisite to personal use eviction, **6:117**
Compliance, owner pass on of costs of to tenants, **6:110**
Composition of Loft Board, **6:85**
Concurrent jurisdiction of courts and Loft Board, **6:87**
Constitutionality, **6:83**
Constructive purchase of fixtures, **6:105**
Courts, Loft Board concurrent jurisdiction with, **6:87**
Coverage, **6:89 et seq.**
Coverage can be lost if unit is abandoned, **6:99**
Duties of Loft Board, **6:86**

LOFT LAW—Cont'd
Eviction
Generally, **6:112 et seq.**
certificate of occupancy prerequisite to personal use eviction, **6:117**
factual issues, **6:115**
issues of fact, **6:115**
notice requirements, **6:116**
occupancy certificate as prerequisite to personal use eviction, **6:117**
personal use eviction, occupancy certificate as prerequisite to, **6:117**
petitioner, specific showings required of
Generally, **6:113**
implications if showing not made, **6:114**
Factual issues, eviction, **6:115**
Family living, independent, unit indicia of, IMD provisions, **6:96**
Fixtures
constructive purchase of, **6:105**
landlord election not to buy
Generally, **6:103**
waivers, **6:104**
Habitability, **6:118**
Harassment
Generally, **6:120 et seq.**
causation of tenant vacation intent, **6:121**
intent to cause tenants to vacate, **6:121**
remedies, **6:122**
tenant vacation, intent to cause, **6:121**
termination of use of IMD provision, **6:102**
vacation of tenant, intent to cause, **6:121**
Hardship exemption, recorded covenant, **6:108**
Improvements, sale of, **6:100 et seq.**
Independent family living unit, indicia of, IMD provisions, **6:96**
Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:105**
Intent to cause tenants to vacate, harassment, **6:121**
Interim multiple development (IMD) provisions
1987 amendments to Loft Law, **6:91**
1992 amendments to Loft Law, **6:92**
1996 Extensions of Loft Law, **6:93**
2010 amendments to Loft Law, **6:94**
Generally, **6:89 et seq.**
accreted units, **6:90**

LOFT LAW—Cont'd
Interim multiple development (IMD) provisions—Cont'd
applicants for IMD status, burden of proof, **6:97**
broad construction, **6:95**
burden of proof status, **6:97**
family living, independent, unit indicia of, **6:96**
harassment of tenants terminates use of provision, **6:102**
independent family living, unit indicia of, **6:96**
status, burden of proof, **6:97**
tenant harassment terminates use of provision, **6:102**
unit indicia of independent family living, **6:96**
Jurisdiction, **6:87**
Landlord election not to buy fixtures
Generally, **6:103**
waivers, **6:104**
Lease, assignment of
Generally, **6:103**
waivers, **6:104**
Legalization requirements, **6:107**
Loft Law coverage, **6:89**
Loss of coverage if unit is abandoned, **6:99**
Noncompliance, rent collections and, **6:109**
Notice requirements, eviction, **6:116**
Occupancy certificate as prerequisite to personal use eviction, eviction, **6:117**
Ongoing right to apply for Loft Law coverage, **6:98**
Owner pass on of costs of complying to tenants, **6:110**
Owner's purchase as taking unit out of rent stabilization coverage, **6:101**
Personal use eviction, occupancy certificate as prerequisite to eviction, **6:117**
Petitioner, specific showings required for eviction
Generally, **6:113**
implications if showing not made, **6:114**
Purpose, **6:82**
Recorded covenant, hardship exemption, **6:108**
Registration requirements, **6:106**
Regulations, Loft Board, **6:88**

LOFT LAW—Cont'd
Remaining household members, succession rights in lofts, **6:119**
Remedies, harassment, **6:122**
Rent collections and noncompliance, **6:109**
Rent control and rent stabilization
Generally, **6:111**
initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:105**
owner's purchase as taking unit out of, **6:101**
state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:52**
Right to apply for Loft Law coverage, **6:98**
Sale of fixtures or improvements, **6:100 et seq.**
Scope, **6:89 et seq.**
Specific showings required of eviction petitioner
Generally, **6:113**
implications if showing not made, **6:114**
State and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:52**
Succession rights in lofts, **6:119**
Tenant harassment terminates use of IMD provision, **6:102**
Tenants, owner pass on of costs of complying to, **6:110**
Tenant vacation, intent to cause, **6:121**
Unit abandonment, loss of coverage, **6:99**
Unit indicia of independent family living, IMD provisions, **6:96**
Vacation of tenant, intent to cause, **6:121**

LONG-TERM RESIDENTS
Eviction exempt rent regulated tenancies, **8:187 et seq.**

LOW INCOME PERSONS
See also Poor Persons, this index; Pro Se Litigation, this index
Attorney's fees, **16:27**
Low Income Housing Trust Fund Program, **4:61**
Private Housing Finance Law, this index
Source of income discrimination protection, **3:53**

MAINTENANCE
Article 7A Proceedings, this index
Cooperatives, **6:67**
Habitability, this index
Housing Maintenance Code, **2:79**

MAINTENANCE—Cont'd
Nonpayment defense, maintenance in habitable and usable fashion element of warranty, **12:78**
NYC Housing Court, **7:53**
Repairs, this index
Section 8 Programs, this index

MALICIOUS PROSECUTION
Generally, **16:81**

MANUFACTURED HOME PARKS
Generally, **6:132 et seq.**
Assignment, **6:146**
Change of use of park as exception to lease renewal requirement, **6:136**
Charges, disclosure and reasonableness of, **6:140**
Collective bargaining by tenants
Generally, **6:144**
retaliation protections, **6:145**
DHCR enforcement of Real Property Law Section 233, **6:151**
Disclose of charges, **6:140**
Discrimination
Generally, **6:154 et seq.**
children, **6:156**
Federal Fair Housing Act, **6:158**
protected categories
Generally, **6:155**
children, **6:156**
Real Property Law Sections 236, 237, **6:157**
Eviction, specific grounds for, **6:152**
Exception to lease renewal requirement, change of use of park, **6:136**
Federal Fair Housing Act, **6:158**
First refusal right when manufactured home park is offered for sale, **6:153**
Habitability, **6:143**
Leases
Generally, **6:133**
assignment, **6:146**
attorney's fees, **6:150**
change of use of park as exception to lease renewal requirement, **6:136**
charges, disclosure and reasonableness of, **6:140**
collective bargaining by tenants
Generally, **6:144**

MANUFACTURED HOME PARKS—Cont'd
Leases—Cont'd
collective bargaining by tenants—Cont'd
retaliation protections, **6:145**
DHCR, park owner filing annual registration statement with, **6:138**
disclose of charges, **6:140**
eviction, specific grounds for, **6:152**
exception to renewal requirement, change of use of park, **6:136**
first refusal right when manufactured home park is offered for sale, **6:153**
habitability, **6:143**
limitations on rent increases, **6:142**
manufactured home park sales, first refusal right, **6:153**
offer for at least one-year term, tenant right to, **6:134 et seq.**
offer of lease for at least one-year term, tenant right to, **6:134 et seq.**
one-year term, tenant right to lease offer for at least, **6:134 et seq.**
park owner filing annual registration statement with DHCR, **6:138**
reasonableness of charges, **6:140**
registration statement with DHCR, park owner filing annual, **6:138**
rent increase limitations, **6:142**
roommates, **6:147**
rules and regulations, tenant access to, **6:139**
sales of manufactured homes within parks
Generally, **6:148**
approval rights, **6:149**
security deposits, **6:141**
specific grounds for eviction, **6:152**
subletting, **6:146**
tenant access to rules and regulations, **6:139**
tenant right to lease offer for at least one-year term, **6:134 et seq.**
tenants' right to organize
Generally, **6:144**
retaliation protections, **6:145**
timing of written offer of lease, **6:135**
written offer of lease, timing of, **6:135**
Limitations on rent increases, **6:142**
Manufactured home park sales, first refusal right, **6:153**
Offer of lease for at least one-year term, tenant right to, **6:134 et seq.**

MANUFACTURED HOME PARKS—Cont'd
One-year term, tenant right to lease offer for at least, **6:134 et seq.**
Penalties for failure to comply with Real Property Law Section 233, **6:137**
Protected categories for discrimination purposes
Generally, **6:155**
children, **6:156**
Real Property Law protections for security deposits, **2:34**
Real Property Law Section 233
Generally, **6:133**
DHCR enforcement, **6:151**
penalties for failure to comply, **6:137**
Reasonableness of charges, **6:140**
Rent increase limitations, **6:142**
Roommates, **6:147**
Rules and regulations, tenant access to, **6:139**
Sales of manufactured homes within parks
Generally, **6:148**
approval rights, **6:149**
Security deposits, **2:34, 6:141**
Specific grounds for eviction, **6:152**
Subletting, **6:146**
Tenants
access to rules and regulations, **6:139**
right to lease offer for at least one-year term, **6:134 et seq.**
right to organize
Generally, **6:144**
retaliation protections, **6:145**
Timing of written offer of lease, **6:135**
Written offer of lease, timing of, **6:135**

MARITAL STATUS
Discrimination protection, **3:52**

MENTALLY ILL PERSONS
Community residences, **6:123**

MILITARY SERVICE
Assignment of counsel for servicemembers
Generally, **15:26**
summary evictions, **7:129**
Counsel for servicemembers, assignment of, **15:26**
Default judgments, nonmilitary affidavits, **15:19 et seq.**
Leases, special termination rules for, **2:137**

MILITARY SERVICE—Cont'd
Nonmilitary affidavits, default judgment, **15:19 et seq.**
Servicemembers' Civil Relief Act, summary eviction, **15:22**
Soldiers' and Sailors' Relief Act, summary eviction, **15:23**

MIRRORS IN ELEVATORS
Habitability, **2:88**

MISTAKE
Vacate stipulation motions, **17:31**

MITCHELL-LAMA HOUSING
Generally, **6:1**
See also Private Housing Finance Law, this index

MITIGATION OF DAMAGES
Tenant vacates before expiration of lease, **2:139**

MORTGAGE AGENCY INSURED LOANS
State and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:65**

MORTGAGES
Bankruptcy, mortgagee in possession, no eviction by, **20:22**
Federally subsidized housing, mortgage assistance payments
Section 235, **5:189**
Section 236, **5:190**
Foreclosure
Generally, **20:14**
receivers, habitability warranty breach liability, **12:86**
Habitability warranty breach liability in nonpayment proceedings, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
Liability for breach of habitability warranty in nonpayment proceedings, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
No eviction by mortgagee in possession, **20:22**
Nonpayment proceedings, liability for breach of habitability warranty, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
Rehabilitation Mortgage Insurance Corp, **4:63**
Rent control, Mortgage Agency Insured Loans, **4:65**

MOTION PRACTICE
Generally, **13:1 et seq.**

MOTION PRACTICE—Cont'd
Appeals of pretrial orders, **18:9**
Appellate courts, **18:69**
Article 7A proceedings, posttrial motion by owner, **19:45**
Article 78 relief, **13:20**
Change of venue, motion for, **13:29**
Consolidation, this index
Contempt proceeding, **19:100**
Department of Social Services joinder, **13:17**
Discontinue proceedings, **13:31, 13:32**
Dismissal, this index
Failure to prosecute, dismissal, **13:7**
Federal agencies joinder, **13:19**
Federal court, removal to, **13:30**
Intervention, **13:16**
Joinder, **13:16 et seq.**
Parties, motion to add, **13:16 et seq.**
Postjudgment motions
Vacate Judgment Motions, this index
Vacate or Stay Warrants of Eviction Motions, this index
Vacate Stipulation Motions, this index
Pretrial orders appeals, **18:9**
Pro Se Litigation, this index
Removal and consolidation in Supreme Court, motion for, **13:28**
Removal to federal court, **13:30**
Restore proceedings to calendar, **13:35 et seq.**
Stay pending resolution of another matter, **13:33, 13:34**
Succession rights cases, summary judgment
Generally, **13:9**
proof, **13:10**
Summary eviction judgment, motion to vacate, **17:4 et seq.**
Summary Judgment, this index
Supreme Court, motion for removal and consolidation in, **13:28**
Time to answer when motion to dismiss is denied, **13:5**
Vacate Judgment Motions, this index
Vacate or Stay Warrants of Eviction Motions, this index
Vacate Stipulation Motions, this index
Venue change, **13:29**
Waiver of costs, fees, and expenses, **13:12 et seq.**

MOTION PRACTICE—Cont'd
When grounds for dismissal must be raised, **13:4**
When motions are to be made, **13:2**
With or without prejudice, dismissal, **13:6**

MULTIPLE DWELLING LAW
See also Apartments, this index
Abandonment of multiple dwelling use, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:49**
Allegations in petitions, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:43**
Building no longer used as multiple dwelling, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:49**
Collection upon compliance, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:45**
DHCR registration failures, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:64**
Dismissal, pleading and proof compliance failure requirements, **12:44**
Ejectment actions, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:51**
Filings of registration statements, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:42**
Holdover proceedings, registration-related defense, **12:50**
Illegal third unit, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:47**
Interim multiple development (IMD) provisions. See Loft Law, this index
Multiple dwelling use abandonment, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:49**
New registration statement filings, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:42**
Noncompliance, recoupment of rents paid, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:46**
NYC registration requirements, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:40**
Petition allegations, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:43**
Pleading and proof compliance failure requires dismissal of nonpayment proceedings, **12:44**
Recoupment of rents paid where noncompliance, registration-related defense, **12:46**
Registration
case-by-case status determination, **12:39**

MULTIPLE DWELLING LAW—Cont'd
Registration—Cont'd
definitions, **12:38, 12:39**
status determination, case-by-case, **12:39**
Registration-related defenses
Generally, **12:37 et seq.**
See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:77, 2:78**
Statement filings, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:42**
Third units, illegal, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:47**
Third units, vacant, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:48**
Utility shut-offs in, summary eviction, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:39**
Vacant third unit, nonpayment, registration-related defense, **12:48**

MUTUAL HOUSING ASSOCIATION
Generally, **6:79**

NATIONAL HOUSING ACT UNITS
Exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:78**

NEGLIGENCE
Counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:87**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS
Generally, **9:1 et seq., 12:1**
Abandonment of multiple dwelling use, **12:49**
Access requirements, **12:104**
Additional difficulties for recipients of public assistance, **12:10**
Aggregated abatements for multiple problems, **12:111**
Agreement for payment of rent, **9:10**
Allegations
demand for rent requirements, **9:31**
registration-related defense, **12:43**
Alteration ends exemption, certification-failure defense, **12:54**
Alternate rent arrangements to satisfy requirement, rent-impairing habitability violations, **12:144**
Amendments of answers, **10:12**
Amount of rent due
petitions, **9:38**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Annoyances, habitability defenses, **12:112**
Answers
Generally, **12:1 et seq.**
Asserting defenses, below
interposing the answer, **12:1**
service and filing of the answer, **12:6**
what answer may contain, **12:5**
when answer is due
Generally, **12:2 et seq.**
local rules, **12:3**
NYC, **12:4**
Appeals, stays pending, deposit of rent, **18:29**
Article 7A administrator, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:90**
Asserting defenses
Generally, **10:1 et seq.**
adjournments affecting time to answer, **10:8**
amendments of answers, **10:12**
content of answer, **10:11**
extensions of time to answer, **10:10**
oral or written answers, **10:4**
time to answer
Generally, **10:6 et seq.**
adjournments affecting, **10:8**
extensions of time, **10:10**
verification, **10:5**
when to answer
Generally, **10:6 et seq.**
adjournments affecting, **10:8**
extensions of time, **10:10**
who may answer, **10:3**
written or oral answers, **10:4**
Assumption or rejection of unexpired lease, bankruptcy defense, **10:61**
Authorized rent requirements rent-regulated tenants, **9:6**
Bankruptcy defense
assumption or rejection of unexpired lease, **10:61**
definitions, state law governs, **10:61**
filing, **10:58 et seq.**
lease, stay and termination status, **10:62, 10:63**
lease, unexpired, assumption or rejection of, **10:61**
plan, tenant-debtor, **10:64**
procedure to lift stay, **10:60**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Bankruptcy defense—Cont'd
rejection or assumption of unexpired lease, **10:61**
state law governs definitions, **10:61**
stay, lease termination status, **10:62, 10:63**
stay, procedure to lift, **10:60**
tenant-debtor plan, **10:64**
tenant may assume/reject unexpired lease, **10:61**
unexpired lease, assumption or rejection of, **10:61**
unexpired lease, tenant may assume/reject, **10:61**
Board of directors of condominium, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:89**
Breach, problems of proving, habitability defenses, **12:116**
Breach of security claims, counterclaims, **10:88**
Bright-line standard, habitability defenses, **12:77**
Building no longer used as multiple dwelling, registration-related defense, **12:49**
Burden of proof
improper rental amount defense, **12:18**
laches, **12:28**
overcharge defense, **12:23**
respondent prerequisites, **9:33**
waiver of jury trial, **10:26**
Certification-failure defense
Generally, **12:52 et seq.**
alteration ends exemption, **12:54**
combined apartments, **12:55**
conversion ends exemption, **12:54**
exempt buildings, subsequent conversion/alteration ends exemption, **12:54**
exemptions from certificate of occupancy requirement, **12:53**
Multiple Dwelling Law Section 302 penalty provisions
Generally, **12:56 et seq., 12:63**
exceptions to rent collection bar, **12:62**
tenant knowledge as waiver, **12:60**
older buildings exemptions from certificate of occupancy requirement, **12:53**
requirements for combined apartments, **12:55**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Certification-failure defense—Cont'd
subsequent conversion/alteration ends exemption, **12:54**
Charges, petitioner may not seek
Generally, **9:4**
claims of additional charges as rent, **9:5**
Claim to possession, jurisdictional defenses, **10:55**
Collection upon compliance, registration-related defense, **12:45**
Combined apartments, certification-failure defense, **12:55**
Components of warranty of habitability, habitability defenses, **12:75**
Conditions dangerous to life, health, safety, counterclaims, **10:82**
Condominium board, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:89**
Construction disturbing tenants, habitability defenses, **12:109**
Constructive eviction, habitability defenses, **12:139**
Contents of answers, **12:5**
Cooperative shareholders
liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:88**
standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:83**
Counterclaims
Generally, **10:65 et seq.**
administrative remedy, courts may consider, **10:86**
amount, no jurisdictional limit on, **10:66**
breach of security claims, **10:88**
concurrent jurisdiction with DHCR, **10:85**
conditions dangerous to life, health, safety, **10:82**
courts may consider administrative remedy, **10:86**
damages, **10:89**
defense waivers by raising, **10:40**
DHCR, concurrent jurisdiction with, **10:85**
discretion to entertain or sever
Generally, **10:67 et seq.**
inextricably intertwined counterclaims, **10:68**
related counterclaims, **10:69**
equitable, waiver of jury trial, **10:36**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Counterclaims—Cont'd
forum
courts may consider administrative remedy, **10:86**
DHCR, concurrent jurisdiction with, **10:85**
habitability claims
Generally, **10:76 et seq.**
waivers, **10:71**
habitability defenses, **12:98 et seq.**
health, conditions dangerous to, **10:82**
inextricably intertwined counterclaims, **10:68**
life, conditions dangerous to, **10:82**
mandatory counterclaims, **10:68**
negligence and, **10:87**
no jurisdictional limit on amount, **10:66**
orders to correct, **10:81**
overcharge of rent, **12:24**
personal injury, waiver of jury trial, **10:34**
plenary action, stay while pursuing counterclaim in, **10:75**
related counterclaims not stricken, **10:69**
rent overcharge, **10:84**
safety, conditions dangerous to, **10:82**
scope of claim, **10:80**
security breach claims, **10:88**
separate HP action as barring, **10:83**
settlement of suit affecting, **10:74**
statute of limitations, **10:79**
stay while pursuing counterclaim in plenary action, **10:75**
tort liability, **10:87**
waivers
Generally, **10:70 et seq.**
defenses by raising, **10:40**
habitability claims
Generally, **10:71**
continued rent not waive, **10:77**
regulated housing lease expirations, effect on waivers, **10:72**
Court may supervise discovery, **13:60**
Cross claims, **10:90**
Damages, counterclaims, **10:89**
Dangerous to life, health, or safety element of warranty, habitability defenses, **12:76**
Death of tenant, petitions, **9:44**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Default in payment of rent, prerequisites, **9:13**
Defenses
Generally, **10:37 et seq., 12:7 et seq.**
Asserting defenses, above
Bankruptcy defense, above
Certification-failure defense, above
counterclaims, defense waivers by raising, **10:40**
demand defenses, **12:7, 12:8**
equitable, waiver of jury trial, **10:36**
Failure of Service of Process, this index
failure to make proper rent demand, **12:7**
failure to pay rent stabilization fee, **12:65 et seq.**
Fair Debt Collection Practices Act violations, **9:21**
Habitability defenses, below
Improper rental amount defense, below
Jurisdictional defenses, below
Laches, below
Liability for breach of habitability warranty, below
notice of verification failure, **10:57**
Overcharge defense, below
Payment defense, below
personal jurisdiction, lack of, **10:37**
raising unrelated counterclaims, waiver by, **10:40**
Registration-related defense, below
Rent-impairing habitability violations, below
rent stabilization fee, failure to pay, **12:65 et seq.**
right to rent demand in lease waiver prohibited, **12:8**
Spiegel Law defense, **12:133 et seq.**
stale demand, **9:34**
Standing to assert habitability warranty, below
tenant in possession, jurisdictional defenses
Generally, **10:54**
claims of possession, **10:55**
unrelated counterclaims, waiver by raising, **10:40**
verification of petition failure
Generally, **10:56**
notice of verification failure, **10:57**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Defenses—Cont'd
waiver by raising unrelated counterclaims, **10:40**
waiver of right to rent demand in lease prohibited, **12:8**
Definitions, state law governs, bankruptcy defense, **10:61**
Delayed assertion of claim element, laches, **12:31**
Demand defenses, **12:7, 12:8**
Demand for jury trial
Generally, **9:15 et seq., 10:13**
allegations in petition, **9:31**
amount due, **9:26**
extensions of time, **10:18**
Fair Debt Collection Practices Act
Generally, **9:20 et seq.**
violations as defense, **9:21**
fees, **10:19 et seq.**
form of demand, **9:17**
holdovers, **10:16**
how demand is served, **9:24**
late filings, **10:17**
lease terms as controlling, **9:29**
limitation of demand to rent due, **9:27**
motion to strike demand, **10:22**
non-NYC nonpayments, **10:16**
period for which due, **9:26**
petitioner must make demand for rent, **9:17**
respondent, demand on, **9:30**
second nonpayment proceeding, **9:35**
service, **9:24**
specificity of demand, **9:28**
stale demand, **9:34**
stays pending appeal, **18:29**
terms of lease as controlling, **9:29**
time to make, **10:15**
what demand must state, **9:25 et seq.**
when demand made, **9:18**
whom demanded, **9:30**
who must make demand, **9:19**
written demand requirements, **9:23**
Demand for rent
Generally, **9:15 et seq.**
contents, **9:25 et seq.**
demand for jury trial after, **9:17**
lease terms as controlling, **9:29**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Demand for rent—Cont'd
second nonpayment proceeding, **9:35**
service, **9:24**
summary eviction default judgment, **15:11**
what demand must state, **9:25 et seq.**
who must make, **9:19**
Deposits of rent, rent-impairing habitability violations, **12:143**
DHCR
counterclaims, concurrent jurisdiction, **10:85**
registration failures, registration-related defense, **12:64**
Discovery supervision
Generally, **13:60**
holdovers vs nonpayments, **13:54 et seq.**
Discretion to entertain or sever counterclaim
Generally, **10:67 et seq.**
inextricably intertwined counterclaims, **10:68**
related counterclaims, **10:69**
Dismissal, pleading and proof compliance failure requires, registration-related defense, **12:44**
Earmarked payments, intended period, **9:26**
Ejectment actions, registration-related defense, **12:51**
Elements of defenses
habitability
Generally, **12:75**
reasonably intended uses, **12:79**
usable fashion maintenance, **12:78**
laches, **12:29**
Equitable counterclaims, waiver of jury trial, **10:36**
Exceptions, landlord-tenant relationship allegation as prerequisites, **9:12**
Excuse for delay
Generally, **12:34**
nonpossessory judgments, **12:35**
Exempt buildings, subsequent conversion/alteration ends exemption, certification-failure defense, **12:54**
Exemptions from certificate of occupancy requirement, certification-failure defense, **12:53**
Expiration or termination of lease, evictions, **8:49**
Failure of Service of Process, this index

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Failure to make proper rent demand defenses, **12:7**
Failure to pay rent stabilization fee defense, **12:65 et seq.**
Failure to plead and prove compliance requires dismissal, registration-related defense, **12:44**
Fair Debt Collection Practices Act
Generally, **9:20 et seq.**
violations as defense, **9:21**
Federal regulation status of unit, **9:43**
Fees, petitioner may not seek, **9:4**
Filings of registration statements, registration-related defense, **12:42**
Foreclosure receivers, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:86**
Forum
administrative remedy, courts may consider, **10:86**
tenant choice, overcharge defense, **12:25**
Good faith, habitability defenses, **12:105**
Habitability defenses
Generally, **12:68, 12:68 et seq.**
access requirements, **12:104**
against whom claim can be asserted, **12:85**
aggregated abatements for multiple problems, **12:111**
annoyances, **12:112**
breach, problems of proving, **12:116**
bright-line standard, **12:77**
components of warranty of habitability, **12:75**
constitutionality of habitability statute, **12:72**
construction disturbing tenants, **12:109**
constructive eviction, **12:139**
counterclaims, **10:76 et seq., 12:98 et seq.**
dangerous to life, health, or safety element of warranty, **12:76**
elements of warranty
Generally, **12:75**
maintenance in habitable and usable fashion, **12:78**
reasonably intended uses, **12:79**
usable fashion maintenance, **12:78**
good faith, **12:105**
health dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
inconveniences, **12:112**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Habitability defenses—Cont'd
judicial interpretations and applications, **12:106**
latent defects, **12:74**
lesser problems, **12:112**
Liability for breach of habitability warranty, below
life dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
maintenance in habitable and usable fashion element of warranty, **12:78**
multiple problems, aggregated abatements for, **12:111**
notice requirements, **12:103**
partial actual eviction, **12:140**
patent defects, **12:74**
pre-statute case law, **12:70**
problems of proving breach, **12:116**
proof of breach problems, **12:116**
Remedy for breach of habitability warranty, below
rent abatement, statute of limitations for, **12:102**
rent deposit orders, **12:136 et seq.**
Rent-impairing habitability violations, below
responsibility for third-party acts, **12:114, 12:115**
safety dangers element of warranty, **12:76**
security failures, **12:113**
Spiegel Law defense, **12:133 et seq.**
Standing to assert habitability warranty, below
statute of limitations for rent abatement, **12:102**
statutory authority
Generally, **12:69 et seq.**
pre-statute case law, **12:70**
third-party acts, responsibility for, **12:114, 12:115**
usable fashion maintenance, **12:78**
vicarious liability, **12:114, 12:115**
waivers
Generally, **12:73**
counterclaims, **10:71**
warranty of habitability, elements of, **12:75**
warranty of habitability elements of, **12:75**
water leakage, **12:108**
water leakage and mold, **12:107**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Habitability defenses—Cont'd
who can assert habitability defenses, **12:80 et seq.**
Health, conditions dangerous to, counterclaims, **10:82**
Health dangers element of habitability warranty, **12:76**
Holdover claims compared
discovery more freely granted, **13:54 et seq.**
prior initiation of, **11:15 et seq.**
summary evictions, **7:35**
Illegal third unit, registration-related defense, **12:47**
Improper rental amount defense
Generally, **12:17**
burden of proof, **12:18**
rent increases, **12:19 et seq.**
Inconveniences, habitability defenses, **12:112**
Inextricably intertwined counterclaims, counterclaims, **10:68**
Judgment
summary eviction, **15:2**
tender of rent precludes payment defense, **12:15**
Judicial interpretations and applications of habitability defenses, **12:106**
Jurisdictional defenses
Generally, **10:49 et seq.**
appearance, no waiver of subject matter jurisdiction issues by, **10:52**
bankruptcy filing, **10:58 et seq.**
claim to possession, **10:55**
notice of verification failure, **10:57**
personal jurisdiction. See Failure of Service of Process, this index
possession, tenant
Generally, **10:54**
claims of possession, **10:55**
statutory requirements, subject matter jurisdiction issues, **10:51**
subject matter jurisdiction issues
Generally, **10:50 et seq.**
appeal, raising defense on appeal, **10:53**
appearance, no waiver by, **10:52**
raising defense on appeal, **10:53**
statutory requirements, **10:51**
tenant does not waive by appearing, **10:52**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Jurisdictional defenses—Cont'd
tenant in possession
Generally, **10:54**
claims of possession, **10:55**
verification of petition failure
Generally, **10:56**
notice of verification failure, **10:57**
Jury trials
Generally, **10:13 et seq.**
Demand for jury trial, above
Laches
Generally, **12:26 et seq.**
burden of proof, **12:28**
cases considered on individual basis, **12:27**
delayed assertion of claim element, **12:31**
elements of defense, **12:29**
excuse for delay
Generally, **12:34**
nonpossessory judgments, **12:35**
lack of notice to respondent, **12:32**
prejudice element, **12:33**
respondent, lack of notice to, **12:32**
valid claim element, **12:30**
Landlord-tenant relationship allegation as prerequisites
Generally, **9:11**
exceptions, **9:12**
Late charges
Generally, **9:7**
manufactured home parks, **9:8**
Latent defects, habitability defenses, **12:74**
Lease, stay and termination status, bankruptcy defense, **10:62, 10:63**
Lease, unexpired, assumption or rejection of, bankruptcy defense, **10:61**
Lease terms as controlling, demand for rent requirements, **9:29**
Legal rent proof, overcharge defense, **12:23**
Lesser problems, habitability defenses, **12:112**
Liability for breach of habitability warranty
Generally, **12:85 et seq.**
Article 7A administrator, **12:90**
board of directors of condominium, **12:89**
condominium board, **12:89**
cooperative shareholder, **12:88**
foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
Habitability defenses, above

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Liability for breach of habitability warranty —Cont'd
mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
NYC or NYCHA, **12:87**
receivers in mortgage foreclosure, **12:86**
Remedy for breach of habitability warranty, below
responsibility for third-party acts, **12:114, 12:115**
shareholder in cooperative, **12:88**
third-party acts, responsibility for, **12:114, 12:115**
Life, conditions dangerous to
counterclaim, **10:82**
habitability defenses, **12:76**
Local rules, when answer is due, **12:3**
Maintenance in habitable and usable fashion element of warranty of habitability defenses, **12:78**
Mandatory counterclaims, **10:68**
Manufactured home parks, late charges, **9:8**
Month-to-month tenants, payment defense, **12:12**
Mortgage foreclosure receivers, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:86**
Motion to strike demand jury demand, **10:22**
Multiple Dwelling Law Section 302 penalty provisions
Generally, **12:56 et seq., 12:63**
exceptions to rent collection bar, **12:62**
tenant knowledge as waiver, **12:60**
Multiple dwellings
aggregated abatements for, habitability defenses, **12:111**
definitions, **12:38, 12:39**
registration petitions, **9:40 et seq.**
registration-related defense, **12:37**
use abandonment, registration-related defense, **12:49**
Negligence and counterclaims, **10:87**
New registration statement filings, registration-related defense, **12:42**
Noncompliance, recoupment of rents paid, registration-related defense, **12:46**
Notice of nonpayment of rent, **9:16**
Notice requirements, habitability defenses, **12:103**
NYC, when answer is due, **12:4**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
NYC or NYCHA, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:87**
NYC registration requirements, registration-related defense, **12:40**
Occupancy, standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:84**
Older buildings exemptions from certificate of occupancy requirement, **12:53**
Oral or written answers to petitions, **10:4**
Orders to correct, **10:81**
Overcharge defense
Generally, **12:22 et seq.**
burden of proof, **12:23**
counterclaims, **10:84, 12:24**
forum, tenant has choice of, **12:25**
legal rent proof, **12:23**
tenant has choice of forum, **12:25**
Partial actual eviction
habitability defenses, **12:140**
Patent defects
habitability defenses, **12:74**
Payment defense
Generally, **12:9 et seq.**
additional difficulties for recipients of public assistance, **12:10**
judgment, tender of rent precludes, **12:15**
month-to-month tenants, **12:12**
public assistance recipients, additional difficulties for, **12:10**
receipt requirements, **12:11**
tender and refusal, **12:13 et seq.**
tender of rent precludes judgment and warrant, **12:15**
warrant, tender of rent precludes, **12:15**
written receipt requirements, **12:11**
Payment of rent
agreement for as prerequisite, **9:10**
default as prerequisite, **9:13**
Penalties, petitioner may not seek, **9:4**
Penalty provisions of Multiple Dwelling Law Section 302
Generally, **12:56 et seq., 12:63**
exceptions to rent collection bar, **12:62**
tenant knowledge as waiver, **12:60**
Personal injury counterclaims, waiver of jury trial, **10:34**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Personal jurisdiction. See Failure of Service of Process, this index
Petition allegations
registration-related defense, **12:43**
Petitioner may additional charges as rent, **9:5**
Petitioner may not seek fees, charges or penalties, **9:4**
Petitioner must make demand for rent, **9:17**
Petitioner must seek rent, **9:3**
Petitions
Generally, **9:37**
Allegations, above
amendments of answers, **10:12**
amount of rent due, **9:38**
Asserting defenses, above
content of answer, **10:11**
death of tenant, **9:44**
federal regulation status of unit, **9:43**
landlord-tenant relationship allegation
Generally, **9:11**
exceptions, **9:12**
multiple dwelling registration, **9:40 et seq.**
notice of verification failure, **10:57**
oral or written answers, **10:4**
registrations multiple dwelling, **9:40 et seq.**
rent regulatory status, **9:39**
specific pleading requirements, **9:37**
tenant death, **9:44**
unit federal regulation status, **9:43**
verification failure
Generally, **10:56**
notice of verification failure, **10:57**
verification of answers, **10:5**
when to answer
Generally, **10:6 et seq.**
adjournments affecting, **10:8**
extensions of time, **10:10**
who may answer, **10:3**
written or oral answers, **10:4**
Plan, tenant-debtor
bankruptcy defense, **10:64**
Pleading and proof compliance failure requires dismissal, registration-related defense, **12:44**
Pleadings. Petitions, above
Plenary action, stay while pursuing counterclaim in, **10:75**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Possession of unit by respondent, prerequisite, **9:14**
Prejudice element
laches, **12:33**
Prerequisites
Generally, **9:9**
agreement for payment of rent, **9:10**
attorney's signature, **9:36**
burden of proof, **9:33**
default in payment of rent, **9:13**
demand for rent, **9:15**
Demand for rent, above
Fair Debt Collection Practices Act
Generally, **9:20 et seq.**
violations as defense, **9:21**
landlord-tenant relationship allegation
Generally, **9:11**
exceptions, **9:12**
notice of nonpayment, **9:16**
payment of rent agreement for, **9:10**
payment of rent default, **9:13**
Petitions, above
possession of unit by respondent, **9:14**
rent payment agreement, **9:10**
rent payment default, **9:13**
respondent
burden of proof, **9:33**
possession of unit, **9:14**
rent demand on, **9:30**
service of demand for rent, **9:24**
signatures of attorney, **9:36**
specificity of rent demand, **9:28**
stale demand, **9:34**
unit possession by respondent, **9:14**
what demand for rent must state, **9:25 et seq.**
when demand made, **9:18**
whom rent demanded, **9:30**
who must make demand for rent, **9:19**
written debt demand requirements, **9:23**
Pre-statute case law
habitability defenses, **12:70**
Procedure to lift stay of bankruptcy defense, **10:60**
Proof of breach problems, habitability defenses, **12:116**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Public assistance recipients, additional difficulties for, **12:10**
Raising subject matter jurisdiction issues on appeal, **10:53**
Raising unrelated counterclaims, defense waiver by, **10:40**
Receipt requirements, payment defense, **12:11**
Receivers in mortgage foreclosure, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:86**
Recoupment of rents paid where noncompliance, registration-related defense, **12:46**
Registration-related defense
Generally, **12:37**
abandonment of multiple dwelling use, **12:49**
allegations in petitions, **12:43**
building no longer used as multiple dwelling, **12:49**
collection upon compliance, **12:45**
DHCR registration failures, **12:64**
dismissal, pleading and proof compliance failure requires, **12:44**
ejectment actions, **12:51**
failure to plead and prove compliance requires dismissal, **12:44**
filings of registration statements, **12:42**
illegal third unit, **12:47**
landlord can collect upon compliance, **12:45**
multiple dwelling, **12:37**
multiple dwelling defined, **12:38, 12:39**
multiple dwelling use abandonment, **12:49**
new registration statement filings, **12:42**
noncompliance, recoupment of rents paid, **12:46**
NYC registration requirements, **12:40**
petition allegations, **12:43**
pleading and proof compliance failure requires dismissal, **12:44**
recoupment of rents paid where noncompliance, **12:46**
statement filings, **12:42**
third unit, vacant, **12:48**
third units, illegal, **12:47**
vacant third unit, **12:48**
Registrations of multiple dwelling, petitions, **9:40 et seq.**
Rejection or assumption of unexpired lease, bankruptcy defense, **10:61**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Remedy for breach of habitability warranty
Generally, **12:91 et seq., 12:118, 12:128**
comparative damages, **12:129**
consequential damages, **12:94**
damages, **12:117**
emotional distress damages, **12:96**
percentage damages, **12:92**
punitive damages, **12:97, 12:119, 12:129**
rent abatement remedy, **12:93, 12:95**
repair and deduct, **12:120 et seq.**
set-offs, **12:117, 12:131**
Rent
abatement, statute of limitations for, **12:102**
amount of rent due, **9:38**
counterclaims for rent overcharge, **10:84**
demand for rent, above
deposit order as defense, **12:136 et seq.**
habitability violations, rent-impairing
Generally, **12:141 et seq.**
alternate rent arrangements to satisfy requirement, **12:144**
deposits of rent, **12:143**
elements of claim, **12:141**
rent deposits, **12:143**
rent-impairing violations, **12:141**
rent voluntarily paid, **12:145**
satisfaction of requirement through alternate rent arrangements to, **12:144**
six months rule, **12:142**
tenant must deposit rent, **12:143**
unavailable defense cases, **12:147**
voluntarily paid rent, **12:145**
increases, improper rental amount defense, **12:19 et seq.**
limitation of demand to rent due, **9:27**
notice of nonpayment, **9:16**
overcharge counterclaims, **10:84**
payer standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:81**
payment agreement, prerequisites, **9:10**
payment default, prerequisites, **9:13**
petition, amount of rent due, **9:38**
petitioner must seek, **9:3**
regulatory status
petitions, **9:39**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Rent—Cont'd
regulatory status—Cont'd
stabilization fee, failure to pay defense, **12:65 et seq.**
waiver of jury trial, **10:30 et seq.**
respondent, demand on, **9:30**
service of demand for, **9:24**
specificity of demand, **9:28**
voluntarily payment, rent-impairing habitability violations, **12:145**
what demand for must state, **9:25 et seq.**
whom demanded, **9:30**
written demand requirements, **9:23**
Requirements
attorney's signature, **9:36**
combined apartments, certification-failure defense, **12:55**
demand for rent, above
Prerequisites, above
Respondents
lack of notice to, laches, **12:32**
possession of unit, **9:14**
prerequisites, burden of proof, **9:33**
rent demand on, **9:30**
Responsibility for third-party acts, habitability defenses, **12:114, 12:115**
Right to rent demand in lease waiver prohibited, **12:8**
Safety danger element of habitability warranty
counterclaims, **10:82**
defenses, **12:76**
Satisfaction of requirement through alternate rent arrangements to, rent-impairing habitability violations, **12:144**
Scope of claim, counterclaims, **10:80**
Second nonpayment proceeding, demand for rent requirements, **9:35**
Security breach claims, counterclaims, **10:88**
Security failures, habitability defenses, **12:113**
Separate HP action as barring counterclaims, **10:83**
Service
answer, **12:6**
demand for rent, **9:24**
Failure of Service of Process, this index
Settlement of suit affecting counterclaims, **10:74**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Shareholder in cooperative, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:88**
Signatures of attorney, **9:36**
Six months rule, rent-impairing habitability violations, **12:142**
Specificity of rent demand, **9:28**
Spiegel Law defense, **12:133 et seq.**
Stale demand, **9:34**
Standing to assert habitability warranty
Generally, **12:80 et seq.**
cooperative tenant shareholders, **12:83**
occupancy, tenant not in, **12:84**
payer of rent, **12:81**
rent payer, **12:81**
tenant associations, **12:82**
tenant not in occupancy, **12:84**
tenant-shareholders in cooperative, **12:83**
State law governs definitions, bankruptcy defense, **10:61**
Statement filings, registration-related defense, **12:42**
Statute of limitations
counterclaims, **10:79**
rent abatement, habitability defenses, **12:102**
Statutory authority
Generally, **9:2**
habitability defenses
Generally, **12:69 et seq.**
pre-statute case law, **12:70**
Statutory requirements
jurisdictional defenses, **10:51**
landlord-tenant relationship allegation as prerequisites
exceptions, **9:12**
Stay, lease termination status, **10:62, 10:63**
Stay, procedure to lift, **10:60**
Stays pending appeal, **18:29**
Stay while pursuing counterclaim in plenary action, **10:75**
Subject matter jurisdiction
appeal, raising defense on appeal, **10:53**
appearance, no waiver by, **10:52**
concurrent jurisdiction with DHCR, **10:85**
DHCR, concurrent jurisdiction with, **10:85**
jurisdictional defenses, **10:51**
raising defense on appeal, **10:53**
statutory requirements, **10:51**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Subsequent conversion/alteration ends exemption, certification-failure defense, **12:54**
Summary evictions
distinguished, **1:23**
judgment, **15:2**
Tenant associations, standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:82**
Tenant death, **9:44**
Tenant-debtor plan, bankruptcy defense, **10:64**
Tenant has choice of forum, overcharge defense, **12:25**
Tenant in possession, jurisdictional defenses
Generally, **10:54**
claims of possession, **10:55**
Tenant may assume/reject unexpired lease, bankruptcy defense, **10:61**
Tenant must deposit rent, rent-impairing habitability violations, **12:143**
Tenant not in occupancy, standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:84**
Tenant-shareholders in cooperative, standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:83**
Tender and refusal, payment defense, **12:13 et seq.**
Tender of rent precludes judgment and warrant, **12:15**
Terms of lease as controlling, demand for rent requirements, **9:29**
Third party adoption of waiver of jury trial, **10:29**
Third-party liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:114, 12:115**
Third units
illegal, registration-related defense, **12:47**
vacant, registration-related defense, **12:48**
Tort liability, counterclaims, **10:87**
Unexpired lease, assumption or rejection of, bankruptcy defense, **10:61**
Unit federal regulation status, petitions, **9:43**
Unit possession by respondent, prerequisites, **9:14**
Unrelated counterclaims, defense waiver by raising, **10:40**
Vacant third unit, registration-related defense, **12:48**
Valid claim element, laches, **12:30**
Verification of answers, **10:5**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
Verification of petition failure, jurisdictional defenses
Generally, **10:56**
notice of verification failure, **10:57**
Voluntarily paid rent, rent-impairing habitability violations, **12:145**
Waiver of jury trial
Generally, **10:14, 10:23 et seq.**
burden of proof, **10:26**
causes of action subsequent to agreement, **10:35**
conspicuous notice, **10:25**
counterclaims, equitable, **10:36**
counterclaims, personal injury, **10:34**
defenses, equitable, **10:36**
equitable counterclaims, **10:36**
equitable defenses, **10:36**
expiration of lease affecting, **10:28**
federal regulations affecting waivers, **10:33**
hearing on contested waiver, **10:27**
knowing waivers, **10:24**
lease expiration affecting, **10:28**
notice of right, **10:25**
personal injury counterclaims, **10:34**
rent regulation issues, **10:30 et seq.**
third party adoption, **10:29**
voluntariness, **10:24**
Waivers of counterclaims
Generally, **10:70 et seq.**
habitability claims, **10:71**
lease expiration in regulated housing, **10:72**
Waivers of defenses
habitability, **12:73**
raising unrelated counterclaims, **10:40**
Waivers of right to rent demand in lease prohibited, **12:8**
Warrant, tender of rent precludes payment defense, **12:15**
Warranty of habitability, elements of, **12:75**
Water leakage, habitability defenses, **12:108**
Water leakage and mold, habitability defenses, **12:107**
What demand for rent must state, **9:25 et seq.**
When answer is due
Generally, **12:2 et seq.**
local rules, **12:3**
NYC, **12:4**

NONPAYMENT PROCEEDINGS—Cont'd
When rent demand made, **9:18**
When to answer petition
Generally, **10:6 et seq.**
adjournments affecting, **10:8**
extensions of time, **10:10**
Who can assert habitability defenses, **12:80 et seq.**
Who may answer petitions, **10:3**
Who must make demand for rent, **9:19**
Written debt demand requirements, **9:23**
Written or oral answers to petitions, **10:4**
Written receipt requirements, payment defense, **12:11**

NONPRIMARY RESIDENCES
Eviction predicate notices, rent regulated tenancies, **8:205, 8:206**

NOTICES, PREDICATE
Predicate Notices, this index

NUISANCE ABATEMENT LAW
Eviction, illegal activity as basis for, **8:118**

NUISANCE EVICTIONS
Breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:89 et seq.**
Cure of breach, **8:59**

NURSING HOME TENANTS
Holdover proceedings defenses, **11:64, 11:65**
Personal jurisdiction, summary evictions, **7:176**
Statutory protection for victims of domestic abuse, **11:66**

NYC HOUSING AUTHORITY (NYCHA)
Federally Subsidized Housing, this index

NYC HOUSING COURT (NYCHC)
Advisory Council, **7:61**
Ancillary matters, jurisdiction over, **7:54**
Help Center attorneys, **7:57**
Jurisdiction
ancillary matters, **7:54**
concurrent jurisdiction with certain agencies, **7:56**
limitations on Housing Court jurisdiction, **7:55**
Maintenance standards, nonjury trials, **7:62**

NYC HOUSING COURT (NYCHC)—Cont'd
Summary evictions
Generally, **7:49 et seq.**
See also Summary Eviction, this index

NYC ILLEGAL EVICTION LAW
Self-Help Eviction, this index

OBJECTIONABLE CONDUCT
Summary Eviction, this index

OCCUPANCY
Agreement for occupancy agreement relevancy, squatters, **8:15**
Alternative housing, occupant cannot find, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:40**
Certificates of occupancy
Loft Law, certificate as prerequisite to personal use eviction, **6:117**
Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
personal use eviction, Loft Law, **6:117**
requirement, older buildings exemptions from
certification-failure defense, **12:53**
Conditions of occupancy. See Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index
Continuing occupancy, foreclosure, **20:35**
Disclosure of social security number, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:43**
Eviction
illegal occupancy, **8:157 et seq.**
unauthorized occupants, **8:88**
Family member restrictions, **2:44**
Federally Subsidized Housing, this index
Foreclosure, continuing occupancy, **20:35**
Habitability warranty, standing to assert, **12:84**
Holdover proceedings, use and occupancy demands, **8:4 et seq.**
Illegal Eviction Law, occupant protections, **7:8 et seq.**
Illegal occupancy, eviction, **8:157 et seq.**
Leases, unauthorized occupants as breach, **8:88**
Loft Law, occupancy certificate as prerequisite to personal use eviction, **6:117**
Notices, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:42**
Number of occupants permitted, **2:48**
Number of occupants standards, **2:98**
Older buildings exemptions from certificate of occupancy requirement, **12:53**

OCCUPANCY—Cont'd
Overcrowding as breach of lease, **8:81**
Residences
Generally, **2:42 et seq.**
See also Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index
Restrictions on occupancy of family members or roommates, **2:44**
Roommates, this index
Section 8 Programs, this index
Self-help evictions, occupant protection, **7:8 et seq.**
Social security number disclosure, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:43**
Squatters, occupancy agreement relevancy, **8:15**
Standards for number of occupants, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:98**
Standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:84**
Stay of warrant of eviction, alternative housing, occupant cannot find, **15:40**
Unauthorized occupants, breach of lease, **8:88**

ORAL AGREEMENTS
Leases, **2:6 et seq.**

ORGANIZATIONS OF TENANTS
Generally, **2:125**
Collective Bargaining by Tenants, this index
Condominiums, this index
Cooperatives, this index
Rent strikes, **2:126**
Right to organize under Real Property Law Section 230, **19:5**

OVERCHARGES
Rent Overcharges, this index

OVERCROWDING
Breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:81**

OVERREACHING
Vacate stipulation motions, **17:32**

PAROL EVIDENCE RULE
Leases, **2:9**

PARTIAL ACTUAL EVICTION
Habitability defense, nonpayment proceedings, **12:140**

PARTIES
Assignee of rents, **7:94**
Corporations as
Generally, **7:69**
counsel appearance requirements, **7:70**
Deceased tenants, **7:106 et seq.**
Default, purchaser after, **7:80**
Descriptions of respondents, summary evictions, **7:115**
Evictions
foreclosure, proceedings after, **8:33**
licensees, **8:17**
squatters, **8:10**
Foreclosure, proceedings after, evictions, **8:33**
Guardians ad litem as
Generally, **7:120 et seq.**
See also Summary Eviction, this index
Guardians for incompetents, **7:119**
Illegal use, person authorized to end, **7:84**
Incompetents, guardians for, **7:119**
Lessee entitled to possession, **7:86**
Lessors, **7:74**
Licensees, **8:17**
Managers of some NYC-owned buildings, **7:87**
Motion to add, **13:16 et seq.**
Nonexistent corporation as, **7:77**
NYC, managers of some buildings, **7:87**
Personal jurisdiction, parties who must be served, **7:166 et seq.**
Person authorized to end illegal use, **7:84**
Person entitled to possession, **7:83**
Person forcibly put out or kept out, **7:81**
Persons who may maintain proceeding, **7:73 et seq.**
Purchaser after default, **7:80**
Receivers, **7:85**
Remaindermen, **7:79**
Rents assignee, **7:94**
Respondents, **7:97 et seq.**
Reversioners, **7:79**
Sharecropper, **7:82**
Squatters, **8:10**
Standing requirements
Generally, **7:71**
petitions, standing allegations, **7:72**
Substitution, requirements for, **7:93, 7:94**
Successor-in-interest, **7:92**

PARTIES—Cont'd
Summary evictions
Generally, **7:36, 7:68 et seq.**
See also Summary Eviction, this index
Who must be served, personal jurisdiction, **7:166 et seq.**

PARTNERSHIP STATUS
Discrimination protection, **3:52**

PAYMENT
Assumption or rejection of unexpired lease, nonpayment defense, **10:61**
Certification of occupancy, nonpayment defenses, **12:52 et seq.**
Counterclaims, nonpayment, **10:65 et seq.**
Federally Subsidized Housing, this index
Lease, unexpired, assumption or rejection of, **10:61**
Proof of payment evidence, summary eviction, **14:46**
Retaliatory eviction claims, payment of rent requirements, **11:27**
Section 8 Programs, this index

PEEPHOLES
Habitability, **2:89**

PERCENTAGE DAMAGES
Nonpayment proceedings, liability for breach of habitability warranty
remedy for breach, **12:92**

PERMISSION ISSUES
Squatter evictions, **8:13, 8:14**

PERSONAL JURISDICTION
Affixation at correct property, **7:186 et seq.**
Conspicuous place service if personal/substituted service fails, **7:185**
Failure of Service of Process, this index
Federally subsidized housing, **7:195**
Filing, **7:190 et seq.**
HUD rules, **7:195**
Incarcerated tenants, **7:177**
Lack of, motion to vacate default judgment, **17:12 et seq.**
Nursing home tenants, **7:176**
Place of business service, **7:178**
Proper service of process required for jurisdiction, **7:159**

PERSONAL JURISDICTION—Cont'd
Reasonable application to make personal or substituted service, **7:171 et seq.**
RPAPL Section 735 service requirements, **7:170**
Statutory service requirements, **7:170**
Substituted service, reasonable application to make, **7:171 et seq.**
Substituted service on person living/working at premises, **7:179 et seq.**
Summary eviction
Generally, **7:175 et seq.**
See also Summary Eviction, this index
Who may serve process, **7:160 et seq.**

PETITIONS
Adequacy of allegations to give notice, **7:139**
Article 7A proceedings, **19:26 et seq.**
Attorney's signature, **7:136**
Challenges to verification, **7:137**
Contents requirements, **7:138**
Facts upon which proceeding is based, **7:141**
Holdover proceedings, **7:142**
Inconsistent theories, **7:140**
Multiple dwelling registration, **7:143, 7:144**
Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
Notices
adequacy of allegations to give, **7:139**
statements in predicate notices, **7:142**
Order to show cause, **7:133**
Prayers, **7:149 et seq.**
Predicate notices, statements in, **7:142**
Registration, multiple dwelling, **7:143, 7:144**
Rent regulatory status allegations, **7:145, 7:146**
RPAPL Section 741 contents requirements, **7:138**
Service of, Article 7A proceedings, **19:35 et seq.**
Show cause order, **7:133**
Standing allegations, **7:72**
Statements in predicate notices, **7:142**
Summary evictions
Generally, **7:130 et seq.**
See also Summary Eviction, this index
Time to answer, **1:29**
Verification
Generally, **7:135 et seq.**
challenges, **7:137**
Who may issue, **7:132**

PET RULES
Breach of lease and objectionable conduct evictions, **8:71 et seq.**
Defenses
guide dogs, **11:34, 11:57**
Disabled persons protections, reasonable accommodations, **3:37**
Federally subsidized housing programs occupancy
Generally, **5:47**
termination of tenancy for harboring of pets, **5:76**
Holdover proceedings defenses
Generally, **11:46 et seq.**
See also Holdover Proceedings, this index
condominiums, **11:51**
cooperatives, **11:51**
exemption for NYC Health Authority buildings, **11:50**
guide dogs, **11:34, 11:57**
harboring of pet, open and notorious, **11:48**
jurisdictions without pet law, **11:55**
knowledge of pet by on-site employees constitutes waiver, **11:49**
NYC Health Authority buildings exemption, **11:50**
on-site employees' knowledge of pet by constitutes waiver, **11:49**
open and notorious harboring of pet, **11:48**
pre-statute cases, **11:55**
statute of limitations, **11:54**
timely landlord action requirements, **11:47**
time to commence proceeding, **11:52, 11:53**
waiver
Generally, **11:56**
knowledge of pet by on-site employees constitutes, **11:49**
Reasonable accommodations, disabled persons protections, **3:37**
Violations, evictions, **8:71 et seq.**

PLEADINGS
Petitions, this index

POLICE POWER AUTHORITY
Article 7A proceedings, **19:24**
Rent control and rent stabilization, **4:3**

POOR PERSONS
See also Low Income Persons, this index; Pro Se Litigation, this index
Effect of waiver of costs, fees, and expenses, **16:66**
Subpoena fees, summary eviction, **14:37**

PREDICATE NOTICES
Generally, **8:225 et seq.**
Burden of proof, failure to serve and file, **11:2**
Contents
cure notice, **8:238**
quit notice, **8:230 et seq.**
Cure issues in termination notice, **8:270**
Cure notice
Generally, **8:233**
contents, **8:238**
how served, **8:237**
specificity, **8:239**
substantial injury cases, **8:235**
time period, **8:240**
what it must contain, **8:238**
when required
Generally, **8:234**
substantial injury cases, **8:235**
when served, **8:236**
Yellowstone injunctions, **8:241**
Dismissal, effect on termination notice, **8:259**
Effect of dismissal on termination notice, **8:259**
Facts supporting proceeding
quit notice, **8:231**
Failure to serve and file, holdover proceedings
Generally, **11:1**
burden of proof, **11:2**
Foreclosure, quit notice
Generally, **8:35**
service, **8:36**
Golub notice timing, termination notice, **8:274 et seq.**
How served
cure notice, **8:237**
month-to-month tenants
termination notice
Generally, **8:258**
NYC, **8:257**
quit notice, **8:229**

PREDICATE NOTICES—Cont'd
How served—Cont'd
tenants with leases, termination notice, **8:256**
termination notice
Generally, **8:255 et seq.**
month-to-month tenants
Generally, **8:258**
NYC, **8:257**
tenants with leases, **8:256**
Intent not to renew, rent stabilized tenancy, termination notice
Generally, **8:272 et seq.**
service, **8:281**
Jurisdictional consequences, termination notice, **8:243**
Licensees, quit notices
Generally, **8:18, 8:25**
service, **8:19**
Month-to-month tenants, termination notice
how served
Generally, **8:258**
NYC, **8:257**
timing of notice
Generally, **8:250**
NYC, **8:251**
Nonpayment of rent, **9:16**
Nonregulated tenants, termination notice, timing, **8:249**
Particular grounds for eviction, not-for-profit institution to use premises, rent regulated premises, **8:173**
Quit notice
Generally, **8:226 et seq., 8:227 et seq.**
contents, **8:230 et seq.**
facts supporting proceeding, **8:231**
foreclosure
Generally, **8:35**
service, **8:36**
how served, **8:229**
licensees
Generally, **8:18, 8:25**
service, **8:19**
squatter evictions, **8:11**
unequivocality, **8:232**
what it must contain, **8:230 et seq.**
when required, **8:227**
when served, **8:228**

PREDICATE NOTICES—Cont'd
Rent regulated tenants
intent not to renew, termination notice, **8:272 et seq.**
not-for-profit institution to use premises, **8:173**
particular grounds for eviction, **8:173**
Section 741 requirements, **7:142**
termination notice
contents, **8:263 et seq.**
intent not to renew, **8:272 et seq.**
timing of notice
Generally, **8:252 et seq.**
controlled tenancies, **8:254**
stabilized tenancies, **8:253**
when required, **8:245 et seq.**
Section 8 tenancies, termination notice
contents, **8:268**
when required, **8:246 et seq.**
Service of intent not to renew, rent stabilized tenancy, termination notice, **8:281**
Specificity, cure notice, **8:239**
Squatter evictions, quit notice, **8:11**
Substantial injury cases, cure notice, **8:235**
Tenants with leases, termination notice
how served, **8:256**
timing of notice, **8:248**
Termination notice
Generally, **8:242 et seq., 8:272**
contents
Generally, **8:260**
cure issues, **8:270**
facts supporting ground, **8:261**
Golub notice timing, **8:274 et seq.**
regulated tenancies, **8:263 et seq.**
Section 8 tenancies, **8:268**
sufficient detail issues, **8:262**
timing of Golub notice, **8:274 et seq.**
unambiguity, **8:269**
unequivocality, **8:269**
cure issues, **8:270**
effect of dismissal on termination notice, **8:259**
facts supporting ground contents, **8:261**
Golub notice timing, **8:274 et seq.**
how served
Generally, **8:255 et seq.**

PREDICATE NOTICES—Cont'd
Termination notice—Cont'd
how served—Cont'd
month-to-month tenants
Generally, **8:258**
NYC, **8:257**
tenants with leases, **8:256**
intent not to renew, rent stabilized tenancy, **8:272 et seq.**
jurisdictional consequences, **8:243**
month-to-month tenants
how served
Generally, **8:258**
NYC, **8:257**
timing of notice
Generally, **8:250**
NYC, **8:251**
nonregulated tenants, timing of notice, **8:249**
regulated tenancies
contents, **8:263 et seq.**
hen required, **8:245 et seq.**
intent not to renew, **8:272 et seq.**
service of intent not to renew, **8:281**
timing of notice
Generally, **8:252 et seq.**
controlled tenancies, **8:254**
stabilized tenancies, **8:253**
Section 8 tenants
contents, **8:268**
when required, **8:246 et seq.**
service of intent not to renew, rent stabilized tenancy, **8:281**
sufficient detail issues, **8:262**
tenants with leases
how served, **8:256**
timing of notice, **8:248**
timing of notice
Generally, **8:247 et seq.**
Golub notice, **8:274 et seq.**
month-to-month tenants
Generally, **8:250**
NYC, **8:251**
nonregulated tenants, **8:249**
rent regulated tenants
Generally, **8:252 et seq.**
controlled tenancies, **8:254**
stabilized tenancies, **8:253**
tenants with leases, **8:248**

PREDICATE NOTICES—Cont'd
Termination notice—Cont'd
unambiguity, **8:269**
unequivocality, **8:269**
what termination notice must contain, **8:260 et seq.**
when required, **8:244 et seq.**
who may issue, **8:271**
Timing of notice
cure notice, **8:240**
Golub termination notice, **8:274 et seq.**
month-to-month tenants
termination notice
Generally, **8:250**
NYC, **8:251**
nonregulated tenants, termination notice, **8:249**
rent regulated tenants, termination notice
Generally, **8:252 et seq.**
controlled tenancies, **8:254**
stabilized tenancies, **8:253**
tenants with leases, termination notice, **8:248**
termination notice
Generally, **8:247 et seq.**
month-to-month tenants
Generally, **8:250**
NYC, **8:251**
nonregulated tenants, **8:249**
rent regulated tenants
Generally, **8:252 et seq.**
controlled tenancies, **8:254**
stabilized tenancies, **8:253**
tenants with leases, **8:248**
Unambiguity, termination notices, **8:269**
Unequivocality
quit notices, **8:232**
termination notices, **8:269**
What it must contain
cure notice, **8:238**
quit notice, **8:230 et seq.**
termination notice, **8:260 et seq.**
When required
cure notice
Generally, **8:234**
substantial injury cases, **8:235**
quit notice, **8:227**
termination notice, **8:244 et seq.**

PREDICATE NOTICES—Cont'd
When served
cure notice, **8:236**
quit notice, **8:228**
Who may issue termination notice, **8:271**
Yellowstone injunctions, cure notice, **8:241**

PRETRIAL ORDERS
Appeals, **18:9**

PRISONERS
Motion for prisoner production, where to make, **14:33**
Summary evictions personal jurisdiction, incarcerated tenants, **7:177**

PRIVATE HOUSING FINANCE LAW
Generally, **6:1 et seq.**
Administrative hearing, residents entitled to succession rights
city projects, **6:25**
state projects, **6:22**
All aspects government supervision, **6:2**
Article 8A Loan Program
Generally, **6:27 et seq.**
multi-tier rent orders, **6:32**
other low and moderate income housing programs, **6:31**
Article 15 Loan Program, **6:30 et seq.**
Bequest of co-op shares, succession rights, **6:21**
Certificate of eviction collaterally attacks in Housing Court, **6:13**
City-supervised projects, succession rights, **6:23 et seq.**
Collateral attacks on certificates of eviction in Housing Court, **6:13**
Co-op shares bequest, succession rights, **6:21**
Dissolution
housing companies organized under PHFL Article 4, **6:33**
nonprofit companies for Mitchell-Lama projects, **6:14**
rent stabilization on, **6:16**
restrictive covenants to prevent, **6:15**
Eviction grounds, state-and city-supervised housing, **6:10**
Eviction procedures
city supervised, **6:12**
Mitchell-Lama housing, **6:11 et seq.**

PRIVATE HOUSING FINANCE LAW —Cont'd
Eviction procedures—Cont'd
state supervised, **6:11**
Exemptions from rent stabilization, rent control and rent stabilization, **4:77**
Government supervision, all aspects, **6:2**
Grounds for eviction, state-and city-supervised housing, **6:10**
Housing Court, certificate of eviction collaterally attacks in, **6:13**
Income affidavit, remaining family member on, succession rights, **6:20**
Initial rent stabilized rents, **6:17**
Low income loan programs
Generally, **6:26**
Article 8A Loan Program, **6:27 et seq.**
Article 15 Loan Program, **6:30 et seq.**
Mitchell-Lama housing
Generally, **6:1**
dissolution of nonprofit companies for, **6:14**
eviction procedures
Generally, **6:11 et seq.**
city supervised, **6:12**
state supervised, **6:11**
rents
Generally, **6:4**
increases, **6:5**
notices, **6:7**
SCRIEs, **6:8**
SCRIEs, **6:8**
succession rights, **6:18, 6:24**
tenant selection, **6:3**
termination of tenancy
Generally, **6:9, 6:11 et seq.**
city supervised, **6:12**
state supervised, **6:11**
Multi-tier rent orders, Article 8A Loan Program, **6:32**
Nonprofit companies, dissolution for Mitchell-Lama projects, **6:14**
Notices, Mitchell-Lama housing rent increases, **6:7**
PHFL Article 4, dissolution of housing companies organized under PHFL Article 4, **6:33**
Prevention of dissolution, restrictive covenants, **6:15**

PRIVATE HOUSING FINANCE LAW —Cont'd
Remaining family member on income affidavit, succession rights, **6:20**
Rents
Mitchell-Lama housing
Generally, **6:4**
increases, **6:5**
notices, **6:7**
multi-tier rent orders
Article 8A Loan Program, **6:32**
stabilization
dissolution, **6:16**
exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:77**
initial rent stabilized rents, **4:106, 6:17**
Residents entitled to administrative hearing, succession rights
city projects, **6:25**
state projects, **6:22**
Restrictive covenants to prevent dissolution, **6:15**
SCRIEs, Mitchell-Lama housing, **6:8**
State-and city-supervised housing, eviction grounds, **6:10**
State-supervised projects, succession rights, **6:19 et seq.**
Succession rights
Generally, **6:18**
administrative hearing, residents entitled to
city projects, **6:25**
state projects, **6:22**
bequest of co-op shares, **6:21**
city-supervised projects, **6:23 et seq.**
co-op shares bequest, **6:21**
income affidavit, remaining family member on, **6:20**
Mitchell-Lama housing, **6:18, 6:24**
remaining family member on income affidavit, **6:20**
residents entitled to administrative hearing
city projects, **6:25**
state projects, **6:22**
state-supervised projects, **6:19 et seq.**
Tenant selection, Mitchell-Lama housing, **6:3**
Termination of tenancy procedures in Mitchell-Lama housing, **6:9**

PROCEDURAL LAW FOR SUMMARY PROCEEDINGS
Bases for summary eviction proceedings, sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:22**
Civil Practice Law and Rules, sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:18**
Court acts and rules, sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:19**
Real Property Actions and Proceedings Law, sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:17**

PROCEEDINGS
Discontinue proceedings, motion practice, **13:32**
Restore proceedings, motion practice, **13:35 et seq.**
Stays, this index

PROCESS
Due Process, this index
Failure of Service of Process, this index
Personal Jurisdiction, this index
Predicate Notices, this index
Service, this index

PRO SE LITIGATION
Assignment of counsel, **13:14, 13:15**
Motion practice
relief available without motion, **13:13**
waiver of costs, fees, and expenses, **13:12 et seq.**
Subpoenas fees, summary eviction, **14:37**
Waiver of costs, fees, and expenses, **13:12 et seq.**

PROTECTING TENANTS AT FORECLOSURE ACT OF 2009
Foreclosure protections, **20:36 et seq.**

PUBLIC AUTHORITIES LAW UNITS
Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:106**

PUBLIC HOUSING
Federally Subsidized Housing, this index
Section 8 Programs, this index

PUNITIVE DAMAGES
Liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:97, 12:119, 12:129**

QUIT NOTICES
See also Predicate Notices, this index
Foreclosure, proceedings after, **8:35**

QUIT NOTICES—Cont'd
Licensees
Generally, **8:18**
service, **8:19**
superintendent/employee proceedings, **8:25**
Squatters, **8:11**

RACE
Discrimination, **3:23**

RADIATOR COVERS
Habitability, **2:92**

REAL PROPERTY ACTIONS AND PROCEEDINGS LAW
Summary evictions, **1:17**

REAL PROPERTY LAW
Mobile home park tenants, security deposits, **2:34**
Sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:5**

REASONABLE ACCOMMODATIONS
Defenses in holdover proceedings, **11:42, 11:43**
Discrimination, disabled persons protections
Generally, **3:36**
pets, **3:37**

RECEIVERS
Article 7A proceedings
administrator's authority as superior, **19:50**
foreclosure, **19:34**
Foreclosure, this index
Habitability warranty breach liability in nonpayment proceedings, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
Liability for breach of habitability warranty in nonpayment proceedings, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
Nonpayment proceedings, liability for breach of habitability warranty, mortgage foreclosure receivers, **12:86**
Summary eviction parties, **7:85**

REGISTRATION
Multiple Dwelling Law, this index

REHABILITATED BUILDINGS
Exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:79 et seq.**

REHABILITATION MORTGAGE INSURANCE CORP
State and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:63**

RELIGION
Discrimination protection, **3:54**

RELOCATION
Expenses of moving and relocation expenses, rent regulated tenancy evictions, **8:151**
HP actions, **19:73**
Personal use proceedings defenses, **11:63**
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, right to relocation on vacate orders, **2:120**

REMEDIES
Damages, this index
Habituality warranty breach. See Habitability, this index
Harassment, Loft Law, **6:122**
Housing discrimination
Generally, **3:59 et seq.**
See also Discrimination, this index
Loft Law, harassment, **6:122**
Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index

REMODELING
Grounds for eviction, rent regulated tenancies, **8:207 et seq.**

REMOVAL OF CAUSE
Supreme Court, motion for removal and consolidation in, **13:28**

REMOVAL OF SMOKE DETECTORS
Expiration or termination of lease evictions, **8:53**

RENT
Abatement remedy, nonpayment proceedings habitability breach, **12:93, 12:95**
Acceptance of as waiver, holdover proceedings
Generally, **11:4 et seq.**
what constitutes acceptance, **11:5 et seq.**
Action for rent, expiration of lease required for, **2:140**
Assignee of rents, summary eviction parties, **7:94**
Cashing of check as acceptance of rent, holdover proceedings, **11:7**
Control. See Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index

RENT—Cont'd
Counterclaims, rent overcharge, **10:84**
Expiration of lease required for action for rent, **2:140**
Failure to receive rent, landlord's duty to provide written notice of, **2:70**
Federally subsidized housing programs, summary eviction proceedings for nonpayment of rent, **5:98 et seq.**
Future rents agreements void, settlement stipulations, **14:56 et seq.**
Habitability, repair and deduct rule
Generally, **2:75**
lead paint violations, **2:114, 2:115**
High rent units, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:83 et seq.**
Holdover vs nonpayments claims, summary evictions, **7:35**
Increases, vacancy, subletting, **2:61**
Knowledge of breach acceptance of rent with, holdover proceedings, **11:8 et seq.**
Leases, expiration required for action for rent, **2:140**
Nonpayment
See also Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
holdover claims compared, summary evictions, **7:35**
Notices, failure to receive rent, duty to provide written notice, **2:70**
Overcharge, counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:84**
Payment, summary evictions, holdover vs nonpayments claims, **7:35**
Private Housing Finance Law, this index
Receipts, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:65 et seq.**
Repair and deduct rule
Generally, **2:75**
lead paint violations, **2:114, 2:115**
Retention of check as acceptance of rent, holdover proceedings, **11:6**
Section 8 Programs, this index
Stabilization. See Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
Subletting
limits on rent charged subtenant
Generally, **2:59**
violations, treble damages, **2:60**

RENT—Cont'd
Subletting—Cont'd
vacancy increase, **2:61**
Summary eviction parties, assignee of rents, **7:94**
Summary eviction proceedings for nonpayment of rent, federally subsidized housing programs, **5:98 et seq.**
Summary evictions, holdover vs nonpayments claims, **7:35**
Tenants' right to organize rent strikes, **2:126**
Vacancy increase, subletting, **2:61**
What constitutes acceptance of rent, holdover proceedings, **11:5**
Written notice of failure to receive rent, duty to provide, **2:70**

RENTAL UNITS EVICTION
Eviction for failure to pay rent under GCEL, **8:285**
Eviction requirement, good cause, **8:283**
Housing units, **8:286**
Opt-in provisions to GCEL, **8:291**
Permit eviction under the GCEL, **8:284**
Rent demand for tenants, **8:290**
Rent increase protections, **8:288**
Small landlord, **8:287**
State Good Cause Eviction Law, **8:289**
Tenants rights under the GCEL, **8:292**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION
Generally, **4:1 et seq.**
Abatement offset, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:286**
Additional housing under Rent Stabilization, overview, **4:11**
Additional increase for necessary work requirement, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:141**
Administration of rent regulation system, **4:22 et seq.**
Administrative complaint, withdrawal to pursue in court proceeding, **4:242**
Administrative determination, collateral attack on, **4:252**
Administrative process
Petitions for administrative review, below
remedies, **4:232**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Altered units, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:101**
Alternative hardship formula, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:129**
Amendments of petitions for administrative review, **4:300**
Annual cap on special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:131**
Annual certifications to DHCR by owners, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:291 et seq.**
Annual registration, **4:97**
Answer to petition for administrative review, time for, **4:299**
Apartments, proportionate sharing, roommate occupancy restrictions, **2:46**
Appeals
Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, below
fair market rent appeals, **4:256 et seq.**
scope of review, **4:240**
Appliances, surcharges for, improvement based rent increases, **4:173**
Application, time for, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:157**
Article 6A state-assisted units, **4:59**
Article 8 state-assisted units, **4:58**
Article 12 state-assisted units, **4:62**
Article 13 state-assisted units, **4:64**
Article 14 state-assisted units, **4:63**
Article 15 state-assisted units, **4:60**
Article 18 state-assisted units, **4:61**
Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision
Generally, **4:306 et seq.**
attorney, tenants' association representation by, **4:311**
attorney's fees, **4:310**
deemed denial where agency does not decide within 90 days, **4:308**
exhaustion of administrative remedies, **4:309**
90 day rule, **4:308**
preservation of issues generally required, **4:309**
statute of limitations, **4:307**
tenants' association representation by attorney, **4:311**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Authority delegations, overview, **4:8**
Authorization to evict, **4:254**
Buildings receiving tax benefits, **4:53**
Building-wide improvements, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:139**
Burden of proof
improvement based rent increases, **4:168**
overcharge remedies, treble damages for willful overcharge, **4:274, 4:275**
temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:140**
tenant consented to improvement based rent increases, **4:164**
Business use as separate basis for eviction, **4:45**
Cancel lease option, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:136**
Capital improvements
DHCR opinions, special rent increases
Generally, **4:146**
tenant responses, **4:147, 4:148**
Temporary major capital improvement increases, below
Certificates of eviction remedies, **4:254**
Certifications to DHCR by owners, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:291 et seq.**
Charges to roommates, roommate occupancy restrictions, **2:47**
Choice of forum, belongs to the tenant
factors affecting choice, **4:235 et seq.**
Choice of forum, remedies
Generally, **4:234**
Chronic rent delinquency, effect on rent stabilized tenancies, **8:83**
Class B multiple dwellings, ETPA amended to cover, **4:13**
Clause permitting rent increase upon DHCR order, **4:187**
Collateral attack on administrative determination, **4:252**
Collectibility/effective date of increase, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:154**
Commercial and residential use, **4:43**
Commissioner processing of petitions for administrative review, **4:301**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Comparative hardship formula, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:128**
Completion prior to January 1, 1974, **4:32**
Conditions of tenancy, **4:174 et seq.**
Consent of tenants, improvements made with, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:144**
Consequence of late renewal offer, renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:199**
Consideration of equities required
regular rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:124**
special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:126**
Constitutionality of succession rights provisions, **4:207**
Continuation of services in rent stabilized apartments, **4:177 et seq.**
Controlled tenancies
benefit waiver claims, **4:175**
former rent controlled units, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:103**
initial rent for stabilized tenancies
penalty, rent controlled as, **4:104**
rent controlled units, former, **4:103**
jury trial waivers, nonpayment proceedings, **10:31**
nonpayment proceedings
jury trial waivers, **10:31**
waiver of jury trial, **10:31**
penalty, rent controlled as, **4:104**
rent controlled units, former, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:103**
waiver of benefits claims, **4:175**
waiver of jury trial, nonpayment proceedings, **10:31**
Converted buildings, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:72 et seq.**
Cooperative foreclosures, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:76**
Cooperatives or condominiums
exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:72 et seq.**
foreclosed or deconverted, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:109**
Corrections of hazardous violations
special rent increases for controlled tenancies
Generally, **4:135**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Corrections of hazardous violations—Cont'd
special rent increases for controlled tenancies—Cont'd
TMCI increases, **4:160**
temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:160**
Cosmetic improvements, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:141**
Costs, burden of proving, improvement based rent increases, **4:168**
Court judgment, effect of DHCR ruling on when no stay, **4:251**
Court proceeding, withdrawal of administrative complaint to pursue in, **4:242**
Courts asked to hear case, factors considered by, **4:243**
Coverage, six unit minimum, **4:33 et seq.**
Deconverted cooperatives or condominiums, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:109**
Deemed denial where agency does not decide within 90 days, Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:308**
Departed household member, improprieties as issue, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:225**
Department of Homes and Community Renewal
administration of rent regulation system, **4:22 et seq.**
annual certifications to by owners, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:291 et seq.**
approval requirements, improvement based rent increases, **4:166, 4:167**
Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, above
denial of order of eligibility, **4:122**
inspection, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:290**
opinions, capital improvements special rent increases
Generally, **4:146**
tenant responses, **4:147, 4:148**
order, renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, clause permitting rent increase upon, **4:187**
Petitions for administrative review, below
rent stabilization fee, failure to pay, **12:66**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Department of Homes and Community Renewal—Cont'd
Rules of Practice, **4:233**
ruling, effect on court judgment when no stay, **4:251**
treatment of minor conditions, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:288**
Deregulation procedure for, **4:88 et seq.**
Determinations as to new facts, petitions for administrative review, **4:303**
Disability Rent Increase Exemption Program, this index
Discovery rights, improvement based rent increases, **4:169**
Dissolution of Private Housing Finance Law tenancies, rent stabilization on, **6:16**
Dual primary residence cases, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:226**
Durational requirements for remaining household members, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:217 et seq.**
Effective date of increase, collectibility after, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:154**
Effect of DHCR ruling on court judgment when no stay, **4:251**
Effect of marriage, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:212**
Eligibility, landlord challenge to certain charges as barring, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:134**
Eligibility, order of, regular rent increases for controlled tenancies
Generally, **4:121**
grounds for denial, **4:122**
Eligibility, source of funds used to pay for TMCI as affecting
Generally, **4:158**
low interest loans, **4:159**
Emergency Tenant Protection Act, **4:10**
Equities required, consideration of
regular rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:124**
special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:126**
Estate of deceased tenant, renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:200**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
ETPA
amendment to cover Class B multiple dwellings, **4:13**
unit exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:80**
Eviction
Generally, **8:144**
business use as separate basis for, **4:45**
expiration or termination of lease, **8:48**
illegal activity as basis for, **8:123 et seq.**
Evidence of sexual relationship, succession rights, **4:213**
Excess rent, recovering, **4:277**
Exemption for previously rent controlled tenants, rent overcharge remedies, **4:265**
Exemptions from rent stabilization
Generally, **4:66 et seq.**
converted buildings, **4:72 et seq.**
cooperative foreclosures, **4:76**
cooperatives or condominiums, **4:72 et seq.**
deregulation procedure for, **4:88 et seq.**
ETPA units, **4:80**
government ownership, **4:67**
high rent units, **4:83 et seq.**
income and rent thresholds, **4:84**
Mitchell-Lama law units regulated under the Private Housing Finance Law, **4:77**
National Housing Act units, **4:78**
nonprofit institution ownership, **4:68 et seq.**
ownership by government, **4:67**
ownership by nonprofit institutions, **4:68 et seq.**
presumptively covered units, **4:66 et seq.**
Private Housing Finance Law, **4:77**
procedure for deregulation, **4:88 et seq.**
rehabilitated buildings, **4:79 et seq.**
RSL units, **4:80**
Senior Citizen Rent Increase Exemptions, this index
tenancy in units owned as cooperatives or condominiums, **4:72 et seq.**
tenant default or delay in providing information, deregulation for, **4:89**
Expenses, burden of proving, improvement based rent increases, **4:168**
Expiration of exemption units, initial rent, **4:108**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Expiration of lease, evictions from rent regulated housing, **8:48**
Extensively altered units, initial rent, **4:101**
Factors considered by courts asked to hear case, **4:243**
Failure to file initial registration, rent overcharge remedies, **4:264**
Failure to maintain required services and rent reductions
Generally, **4:282**
abatement offset, **4:286**
annual certifications to DHCR by owners, **4:291 et seq.**
certifications to DHCR by owners, **4:291 et seq.**
DHCR inspection, **4:290**
DHCR treatment of minor conditions, **4:288**
limitations, tenants actually affected, **4:284**
offset for rent abatement, **4:286**
owner penalty reduction, no increase absent service restoration, **4:285 et seq.**
owners' certifications to DHCR, **4:291 et seq.**
procedures for reduction of services complaints, **4:283**
tenants actually affected limitations, **4:284**
Failure to offer renewal lease, renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:197**
Failure to pay fee defense, **12:65 et seq.**
Failure to register penalties, **4:98**
Fair market rent appeals, **4:256 et seq.**
Family status concept for purposes of succession
Generally, **4:209 et seq.**
departed household member, improprieties as issue, **4:225**
dual primary residence cases, **4:226**
durational requirements for remaining household members, **4:217 et seq.**
effect of marriage, **4:212**
financial interdependence, importance of, **4:215**
holding out as family, **4:214**
importance of financial interdependence, **4:215**
improprieties of departed household member as issue, **4:225**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Family status concept for purposes of succession—Cont'd
marriage, effect of, **4:212**
nontraditional family member, **4:211**
previous rent debts, successor tenant and, **4:229**
primary residence and succession rights, **4:223 et seq.**
primary residency requirements for remaining household members, **4:217 et seq.**
remaining household members, primary residency and durational requirements for, **4:217 et seq.**
residency requirements for remaining household members, **4:217 et seq.**
retroactive application of succession rights protections, **4:228**
sexual relationships, **4:213**
successor tenant and previous rent debts, **4:229**
traditional family member, **4:210**
Filing of petition for administrative review, stay of order on, **4:304**
Financial interdependence, importance of, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:215**
First rent improvements based rent increases, **4:172**
Five percent rule, vacancy rate, overview, **4:12**
Foreclosure
cooperatives or condominiums, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:109**
rent regulation effect on right to evict, **20:17 et seq.**
Former rent controlled units, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:103**
Form of petition for administrative review, **4:296**
Forum choice
Generally, **4:234**
Forum choice, belongs to the tenant
factors affecting choice, **4:235 et seq.**
Four systems of rent regulation
Generally, **4:1 et seq.**
amendments, **4:15**
Fraud, succession rights, **4:208**
Fuel adjustment, RGB rent increases, **4:113**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Garden-type maisonettes, **4:35**
Government ownership, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:67**
Grounds on which DHCR denies order of eligibility, regular rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:122**
Guidelines Board (RGB)
Generally, **4:110 et seq**
See also Rent Guidelines Board, this index
Harassment of tenants
Generally, **4:202**
criminal penalties for harassment of rent regulated tenant, **4:204**
hearings, **4:203**
Hardship rent increases
Generally, **4:127 et seq.**
alternative hardship formula, **4:129**
comparative hardship formula, **4:128**
limitations on hardship increases, **4:130**
special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:127 et seq.**
Hazardous violations corrections, special rent increases for controlled tenancies
Generally, **4:135**
TMCI increases, **4:160**
Hearings
harassing landlords, **4:203**
regular rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:123**
remedies, **4:232**
High rent units, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:83 et seq.**
Historical foundation, **4:2**
Holding out as family, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:214**
Horizontal multiple dwellings, **4:34**
Hotels room occupancy buildings, **4:48 et seq.**
Housing covered, generally, **4:26**
Housing New York Program, **4:62**
Importance of financial interdependence, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:215**
Improprieties of departed household member as issue, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:225**
Improvement based rent increases
Generally, **4:161 et seq.**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Improvement based rent increases—Cont'd
appliances, surcharges for, **4:173**
burden of proving expenses, **4:168**
burden of proving that tenant consented, **4:164**
consent of tenants to TMCI, **4:144**
DHCR approval requirements, **4:166, 4:167**
discovery rights, **4:169**
expenses, burden of proving, **4:168**
first rent improvements, **4:172**
informed consent in writing
Generally, **4:163**
burden of proof of consent, **4:164**
insurance proceeds funding claims, **4:171**
landlord-provided utilities, surcharges for, **4:173**
mere improvements, **4:172**
rate of increase, **4:162**
surcharges for appliances and landlord-provided utilities, **4:173**
Temporary major capital improvement increases, below
tenant's discovery rights, **4:169**
tenants' informed consent in writing
Generally, **4:163**
burden of proof of consent, **4:164**
time for collection, **4:165**
work funded from insurance proceeds claims, **4:171**
written consent of tenant to
Generally, **4:163**
burden of proof of consent, **4:164**
Income and rent thresholds exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:84**
Increases
DHCR approval requirements, improvement based rent increases, **4:166, 4:167**
DHCR order, clause permitting, **4:187**
Improvement based rent increases, above
Regular rent increases for controlled tenancies below
Renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, below
Special rent increases for controlled tenancies below
Temporary major capital improvement increases, below

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Informed consent in writing to improvement based rent increases
Generally, **4:163**
burden of proof of consent, **4:164**
Initial registration
Generally, **4:96**
failure to file, rent overcharge remedies, **4:264**
Initial rent challenges, **4:256 et seq.**
Initial rent for stabilized tenancies
Generally, **4:99 et seq.**
altered units, **4:101**
cooperatives or condominiums, foreclosed or deconverted, **4:109**
deconverted cooperatives or condominiums, **4:109**
expiration of exemption units, **4:108**
extensively altered units, **4:101**
foreclosed cooperatives or condominiums, **4:109**
formerly rent controlled units, **4:103**
lofts, **4:105**
Private Housing Finance Law units, **4:106, 6:17**
Public Authorities Law units, **4:106**
Regular rent increases for controlled tenancies below
rent controlled as penalty, **4:104**
rent controlled units, former, **4:103**
RGB increase orders, **4:110 et seq.**
RGB reduction orders, **4:119**
Special rent increases for controlled tenancies below
tax benefit assisted units, **4:107**
units already rent stabilized, **4:102**
Initial rent stabilized rents, Private Housing Finance Law, **6:17**
Insubstantial defects, rent overcharge remedies, **4:263**
Insurance proceeds funding claims, improvement based rent increases, **4:171**
Intent not to renew rent stabilized tenancy, termination notice
Generally, **8:272 et seq.**
fact statements, **8:277**
service, **8:281**
window period, **8:273**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Jurisdictions with rent control, **4:25**
Jury trial waivers, nonpayment proceedings
controlled tenancies, **10:31**
stabilized tenancies, **10:32**
Landlord challenge to certain charges as barring eligibility, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:134**
Landlord-provided utilities, surcharges for, improvement based rent increases, **4:173**
Late offer of renewal lease for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:195, 4:196**
Law, work required by, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:142**
Lease agreements, binding effect of rent stabilization-type successors, **4:176**
Lease cancellation options, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:136**
Lease expiration or termination, evictions from rent regulated housing, **8:48**
Lease renewals. Renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, below
Limitations, tenants actually affected, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:284**
Limitations on hardship increases, **4:130**
Limitations on rent increases, manufactured home parks, **6:142**
Localities empowered, **4:7**
Lofts
Generally, **6:111**
initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:105**
owner's purchase as taking unit out of rent stabilization coverage, **6:101**
state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:52**
Low Income Housing Trust Fund Program, **4:61**
Low-interest loans as basis for temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:159**
Maisonettes apartments, **4:35**
Major capital improvements. Temporary major capital improvement increases, below
Manufactured home parks, rent increase limitations, **6:142**
Marriage, effect of, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:212**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Mere improvements, improvement based rent increases, **4:172**
Minimum coverage, state and local laws, **4:33 et seq.**
Mitchell-Lama law units regulated under the Private Housing Finance Law, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:77**
Modern-day rent regulation, **4:6**
Mortgage Agency Insured Loans, **4:65**
Multiple horizontal dwellings, **4:34**
National Housing Act units, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:78**
New facts determinations, petitions for administrative review, **4:303**
New owner, recoup of overcharge from, **4:278 et seq.**
New York City
Generally, **4:63**
Administrative Code J-51, **4:56**
Civil Court remedies, **4:247**
Housing Court remedies, **4:244, 4:245**
renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:189**
rent stabilization coverage, **4:31**
statutes, **4:18 et seq.**
time and manner of notification to tenant, right to renew lease, **4:189**
New York Mortgage Agency Insured Loans, **4:65**
90 day rule, Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:308**
Nonpayment proceedings
authorized rent requirements rent-regulated tenants, **9:6**
failure to pay fee defense, **12:65 et seq.**
jury trial waivers
controlled tenancies, **10:31**
stabilized tenancies, **10:32**
stabilized tenancies
failure to pay fee defense, **12:65 et seq.**
jury trial waivers, **10:32**
Nonprofit institution ownership, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:68 et seq.**
Nontraditional family member, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:211**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Notices of right to renew lease, time and manner of notification to tenant
NYC, **4:189**
Notices of right to renew lease, time for
Generally, **4:188, 4:194**
Obligation to renew contract for rent stabilized tenants for Section 8 programs, **5:184**
Offset for rent abatement, **4:286**
Operational costs, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:141**
Option to cancel lease, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:136**
Order, stay of on filing petition for administrative review, **4:304**
Order of eligibility, regular rent increases for controlled tenancies
Generally, **4:121**
grounds for denial, **4:122**
Other unit coverage, **4:27**
Overview
Generally, **4:1 et seq.**
administration of rent regulation system, **4:22 et seq.**
administration transfer to state, **4:14**
authority delegated, **4:8**
Class B multiple dwellings, ETPA amended to cover, **4:13**
deregulation of vacant apartments between 1993 and 2019, **4:16**
Emergency Tenant Protection Act, **4:10**
ETPA amended to cover Class B multiple dwellings, **4:13**
five percent rule, vacancy rate, **4:12**
four systems of rent regulation
Generally, **4:1 et seq.**
amendments, **4:15**
localities empowered, **4:7**
modern-day rent regulation, **4:6**
New York City statutes, **4:18 et seq.**
police power, **4:3**
Urstadt Law, **4:9**
vacancy decontrol, **4:9**
vacancy rate, five percent rule, **4:12**
World War II rent controls, **4:4, 4:5**
Owner penalty reduction, no increase absent service restoration, **4:285 et seq.**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Owners' certifications to DHCR, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:291 et seq.**
Ownership by government, exemptions, **4:67**
Ownership by nonprofit institutions, exemptions, **4:68 et seq.**
Participation Loan Program, **4:60**
Penalties for failure to register, **4:98**
Petitions
Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, above
rent regulatory status allegations, summary evictions, **7:145, 7:146**
Petitions for administrative review
Generally, **4:294 et seq.**
amendments, **4:300**
answer, time for, **4:299**
Commissioner, processing by, **4:301**
determinations as to new facts, **4:303**
DHCR modification or revocation during pendency, **4:305**
filing, stay of order on, **4:304**
form of petition, **4:296**
modification by DHCR during pendency, **4:305**
order, stay of on filing, **4:304**
pendency, DHCR modification or revocation by DHCR during, **4:305**
processing by Commissioner, **4:301**
representative tenant filings, **4:297**
revocation by DHCR during pendency, **4:305**
service, **4:298**
stay of order on filing, **4:304**
time to answer, **4:299**
time to file, **4:295**
Police power overview, **4:3**
Predicate notices, termination timing
Generally, **8:252 et seq.**
contents of termination notice, **8:263 et seq.**
termination, timing
controlled tenancies, **8:254**
stabilized tenancies, **8:253**
Preservation of issues generally required, Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:309**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Previously rent controlled tenant exemptions, rent overcharge remedies, **4:265**
Primary purpose as professional or commercial, **4:44**
Primary residence requirements
Generally, **4:46**
Corporations as tenants, **4:47**
family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:217 et seq., 4:223 et seq.**
Illusory prime tenants, **4:47**
Primary residential purposes, **4:42**
Private Housing Finance Law units
exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:77**
initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:106, 6:17**
rent stabilization on dissolution, **6:16**
Procedure for deregulation, **4:88 et seq.**
Procedures for reduction of services complaints. Failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, above
Processing by Commissioner, petitions for administrative review, **4:301**
Production of records, rent overcharge remedies, **4:272, 4:273**
Proof types, remedies, **4:238**
Public Authorities Law units, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:106**
Rate of improvement based rent increases, **4:162**
Real Prop. Tax Law Section 421, **4:54**
Real Prop. Tax Law Section 423, **4:55**
Recoup of overcharge from new owner, **4:278 et seq.**
Reductions of rent. Failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, above
Refusal to renew lease for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:193 et seq.**
Registration requirements
Generally, **4:95 et seq.**
annual registration, **4:97**
initial registration, **4:96**
penalties for failure to register, **4:98**
Regular rent increases for controlled tenancies
Generally, **4:120 et seq.**
consideration of equities required, **4:124**
equities required, consideration of, **4:124**
hearings, **4:123**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Regular rent increases for controlled tenancies —Cont'd
order of eligibility
Generally, **4:121**
grounds for denial, **4:122**
Rehabilitated buildings, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:79 et seq.**
Rehabilitation loans, **4:58, 4:59**
Rehabilitation Mortgage Insurance Corp, **4:63**
Remaining household members, primary residency and durational requirements for, **4:217 et seq.**
Remedies
Generally, **4:231 et seq.**
abatement offset, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:286**
administrative complaint, withdrawal to pursue in court proceeding, **4:242**
administrative determination, collateral attack on, **4:252**
administrative process, **4:232**
agency as expediting proceeding, **4:250**
agency determination, expediting, **4:241**
amendments of petitions for administrative review, **4:300**
answer to petition for administrative review, time for, **4:299**
appeal, scope of review, **4:240**
Article 7A administrators, DHCR jurisdiction, **4:253**
Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, above
attorneys
Article 78 proceeding fee awards, **4:310**
tenants' association representation in Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:311**
authorization to evict, **4:254**
burden of proof
rent overcharge remedies, **4:257**
willful overcharges, treble damages for, **4:274, 4:275**
certificates of eviction, **4:254**
challenge to initial rent, **4:256 et seq.**
choice of forum
Generally, **4:234**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Remedies—Cont'd
choice of forum, belongs to the tenant
factors affecting choice, **4:235 et seq.**
collateral attack on administrative determination, **4:252**
complaints not concerning initial rent overcharge, **4:266**
court judgment, effect of DHCR ruling on when no stay, **4:251**
court proceeding, withdrawal of administrative complaint to pursue in, **4:242**
courts asked to hear case, factors considered by, **4:243**
deemed denial where agency does not decide within 90 days, Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:308**
determination, predictability of, **4:239**
determinations as to new facts petitions for administrative review, **4:303**
discretion not to stay proceedings, **4:249**
effect of DHCR ruling on court judgment when no stay, **4:251**
excess rent, recovering, **4:277**
exemption for previously rent controlled tenants, rent overcharge remedies, **4:265**
expediting agency determination, **4:241**
expense of prosecuting claim, **4:237**
factors considered by courts asked to hear case, **4:243**
failure to file initial registration, rent overcharge remedies, **4:264**
Failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, above
fair market rent appeal, **4:256 et seq.**
form of petition for administrative review, **4:296**
forum choice
Generally, **4:234**
hearing rights, **4:232**
initial registration, failure to file, rent overcharge remedies, **4:264**
limitations, tenants actually affected, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:284**
modification by DHCR during pendency of petition for administrative review, **4:305**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Remedies—Cont'd
new facts determinations petitions for administrative review, **4:303**
new owner, recoup of overcharge from, **4:278 et seq.**
90 day rule, Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:308**
NYC Civil Court, **4:247**
NYC Housing Court, **4:244, 4:245**
offset for rent abatement, failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, **4:286**
order, stay of on filing petition for administrative review, **4:304**
owner penalty reduction, no increase absent service restoration, **4:285 et seq.**
Petitions for administrative review, above
predictability of determination, **4:239**
preservation of issues generally required, Article 78 proceeding, **4:309**
previously rent controlled tenant exemptions, rent overcharge remedies, **4:265**
processing by Commissioner of petitions for administrative review, **4:301**
proof types, **4:238**
recoup of overcharge from new owner, **4:278 et seq.**
recovering a tenant undercharge, **4:281**
renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:198**
Rent overcharge remedies, below
representative tenant filings of petitions for administrative review, **4:297**
revocation by DHCR during pendency of petition for administrative review, **4:305**
right to a hearing, **4:232**
scope of review on appeal, **4:240**
six-year limit, rent overcharge remedies, **4:268-4:271**
special guidelines method of determining rent overcharge, **4:259 et seq.**
speed of prosecuting claim, **4:236**
statute of limitations, Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:307**
stay of court proceedings, **4:248**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Remedies—Cont'd
stay of order on filing of petition for administrative review, **4:304**
subsequent tenant claims, rent overcharge remedies, **4:262**
Supreme Court, **4:246**
tenant undercharge recoveries, **4:281**
time to answer petition for administrative review, **4:299**
time to bring complaint for rent overcharge remedies, **4:267**
time to file petition for administrative review, **4:295**
two methods for establishing fair market rents upon appeal, **4:258 et seq.**
types of proof one can offer, **4:238**
willful overcharges, treble damages for, burden of proof, **4:274, 4:275**
withdrawal of administrative complaint to pursue in court proceeding, **4:242**
Renewal and vacancy leases, rider to
Generally, **4:185**
failure to attach rider, **4:186**
Renewal leases for rent controlled apartments, **4:201**
Renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies
Generally, **4:183 et seq.**
clause permitting rent increase upon DHCR order, **4:187**
consequence of late renewal offer, **4:199**
demolition, renewal not required, **4:184**
DHCR order, clause permitting rent increase upon, **4:187**
estate of deceased tenant, **4:200**
failure to offer renewal lease, **4:195, 4:197**
increase upon DHCR order, clause permitting, **4:187**
late offer of renewal, **4:195, 4:196**
notices of right to renew lease, time and manner of notification
NYC, **4:189**
notices of right to renew lease, time for
Generally, **4:188, 4:194**
NYC
time and manner of notification to tenant, right to renew lease, **4:189**
refusal to renew, **4:193 et seq.**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies —Cont'd
remedy when landlord refuses to renew, **4:198**
renewal and vacancy leases, rider to
Generally, **4:185**
failure to attach rider, **4:186**
residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:15**
rider to vacancy and renewal leases
Generally, **4:185**
failure to attach rider, **4:186**
time and manner of notification to tenant of right to renew lease
NYC, **4:189**
time to notify tenant of right to renew lease
Generally, **4:188, 4:194**
vacancy leases, rider to
Generally, **4:185**
failure to attach rider, **4:186**
when renewal not required, **4:184**
Rent controlled units
former, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:103**
penalty, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:104**
Rent Guidelines Board (RGB)
Generally, **4:110 et seq**
See also Rent Guidelines Board, this index
Rent increase limitations
manufactured home parks, **6:142**
owner penalty reduction, no increase absent service restoration, **4:285 et seq.**
Rent overcharge remedies
Generally, **4:255 et seq.**
burden of proof, **4:274, 4:275**
challenge to initial rent, **4:256 et seq.**
excess rent, recovering, **4:277**
exemption for previously rent controlled tenants, **4:265**
failure to file initial registration, **4:264**
fair market rent appeal, **4:256 et seq.**
initial rent overcharge, complaints not concerning, **4:266**
insubstantial defects, **4:263**
new owner, recoup of overcharge from, **4:278 et seq.**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Rent overcharge remedies—Cont'd
overcharge complaints not concerning initial rent, **4:266**
previously rent controlled tenant exemptions, **4:265**
production of records, **4:272, 4:273**
recoup of overcharge from new owner, **4:278 et seq.**
recovering a rent overcharge/excess rent, **4:277**
recovering a tenant undercharge, **4:281**
retention of records, **4:272**
six-year limit, **4:268-4:271**
special guidelines method of determining, **4:259 et seq.**
subsequent tenant claims, **4:262**
tenant undercharge recoveries, **4:281**
time to bring complaint, **4:267**
treble damages for willful overcharge, **4:274, 4:275**
two methods for establishing fair market rents upon appeal, **4:258 et seq.**
willful overcharges, treble damages for, **4:274, 4:275**
Rent overcharge remedies, initial registration
failure to file, **4:264**
Rent reduction orders
Failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, above
temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:155**
Rent stabilized tenancies
chronic rent delinquency, **8:83**
fee, failure to pay defense in nonpayment proceedings, **12:65 et seq.**
intent not to renew, termination notice
Generally, **8:272 et seq.**
fact statements, **8:277**
service, **8:281**
window period, **8:273**
protections, stipulations to, **14:54**
Repairs claims, improvement based rent increases, **4:170**
Representative tenant filings of petitions for administrative review, **4:297**
Residency requirements for remaining household members, family status concept

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
for purposes of succession, **4:217 et seq.**
Residential unit, what constitutes, **4:41 et seq.**
Retention of records, rent overcharge remedies, **4:272**
Retroactive application of succession rights protections, **4:228**
Rider to vacancy and renewal leases
Generally, **4:185**
failure to attach rider, **4:186**
Right to continuation of services in rent stabilized apartments, **4:177 et seq.**
Roommate occupancy restrictions, charges to roommates, **2:47**
RSL units, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:80**
Scope of review on appeal, **4:240**
Scope of state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:33 et seq.**
Section 8 programs
existing housing program rent regulation and, **5:137 et seq.**
obligation to renew contract for rent stabilized tenants, **5:184**
Senior Citizen Rent Increase Exemptions, this index
Service
owner penalty reduction, no increase absent service restoration, **4:285 et seq.**
petitions for administrative review, **4:298**
Services
continuation of in rent stabilized apartments, **4:177 et seq.**
Failure to maintain required services and rent reductions, above
Setting rent
Generally, **4:99 et seq.**
Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, above
Settlement stipulations, rent stabilization protections, stipulations to, **14:54**
Sexual relationships, family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:213**
Single room occupancy buildings, **4:48 et seq.**
Six percent annual cap, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:131**
Six unit minimum for coverage, **4:33 et seq.**
Six-year limit, rent overcharge remedies, **4:268-4:271**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Source of funds used to pay for TMCI as affecting eligibility
Generally, **4:158**
low interest loans, **4:159**
Special guidelines for RGB rent increases, **4:112**
Special guidelines method of determining rent overcharge, **4:259 et seq.**
Special rent increases for controlled tenancies
Generally, **4:125**
alternative hardship formula, **4:129**
annual cap, **4:131**
cancel lease option to, **4:136**
capital improvements, DHCR opinions
Generally, **4:146**
tenant responses, **4:147, 4:148**
comparative hardship formula, **4:128**
consideration of equities required, **4:126**
corrections of hazardous violations
Generally, **4:135**
TMCI increases, **4:160**
eligibility, landlord challenge to certain charges as barring, **4:134**
equities required, consideration of, **4:126**
immediately hazardous violations corrections
Generally, **4:135**
TMCI increases, **4:160**
landlord challenge to certain charges as barring eligibility, **4:134**
landlord hardship, **4:127 et seq.**
lease cancellation options, **4:136**
limitations on hardship increases, **4:130**
option to cancel lease, **4:136**
six percent annual cap, **4:131**
statutory cap, **4:132**
Temporary major capital improvement increases, below
thirty-six month limitation, **4:133**
Stabilized tenancies
agreement to be bound by rent levels set, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:18**
benefits waivers claims, **4:174**
broker fees, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:39**
continuation of services rights, **4:177 et seq.**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Stabilized tenancies—Cont'd
Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, above
jury trial waivers, nonpayment proceedings, **10:32**
Loft Law provisions, **6:101, 6:111**
nonpayment proceedings
jury trial waivers, **10:32**
waivers of jury trial, **10:32**
obligation to renew contract for rent stabilized tenants for Section 8 programs, **5:184**
Private Housing Finance Law
initial rent stabilized rents, **6:17**
rent stabilization on dissolution, **6:16**
Renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, above
residential landlord-tenant relationship, broker fees, **2:39**
right to continuation of services, **4:177 et seq.**
Section 8 programs, obligation to renew contract for rent stabilized tenants, **5:184**
services, right to continuation, **4:177 et seq.**
summary eviction stipulation, waiver of rights prohibited, **14:64**
waiver of rights prohibited, summary eviction stipulations, **14:64**
waivers
benefits claims, **4:174**
jury trial, nonpayment proceedings, **10:32**
State and local rent control coverage
generally, **4:25 et seq.**
housing covered, generally, **4:26**
jurisdictions with rent control, **4:25**
other unit coverage, **4:27**
vacancy decontrol, **4:28**
State and local rent stabilization coverage
Generally, **4:29**
Article 8A state-assisted units, **4:59**
Article 8 state-assisted units, **4:58**
Article 12 state-assisted units, **4:62**
Article 13 state-assisted units, **4:64**
Article 14 state-assisted units, **4:63**
Article 15 state-assisted units, **4:60**
Article 18 state-assisted units, **4:61**
buildings receiving tax benefits, **4:53**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
State and local rent stabilization coverage —Cont'd
business use as separate basis for eviction, **4:45**
commercial and residential with some, **4:43**
completion prior to January 1, 1974, **4:32**
coverage, six unit minimum, **4:33 et seq.**
eviction, business use as separate basis for, **4:45**
Exemptions from rent stabilization, above
Federal Rehabilitation Loans, **4:64**
garden-type maisonettes, **4:35**
horizontal multiple dwellings, **4:34**
hotels room occupancy buildings, **4:48 et seq.**
Housing New York Program, **4:62**
lofts, **4:52**
maisonettes apartments, **4:35**
minimum coverage, **4:33 et seq.**
Mortgage Agency Insured Loans, **4:65**
multiple horizontal dwellings, **4:34**
New York City, **4:31, 4:63**
New York City Administrative Code J-51, **4:56**
New York Mortgage Agency Insured Loans, **4:65**
Participation Loan Program, **4:60**
primary residence requirement, **4:46**
primary residential purposes, **4:42**
Real Prop. Tax Law Section 421, **4:54**
rehabilitation loans, **4:58, 4:59**
Rehabilitation Mortgage Insurance Corp, **4:63**
residential unit, what constitutes, **4:41 et seq.**
scope, **4:33 et seq.**
single room occupancy buildings, **4:48 et seq.**
six unit minimum for coverage, **4:33 et seq.**
state-assisted units, **4:57 et seq.**
tax benefits, buildings receiving, **4:53**
what constitutes a residential unit, **4:41 et seq.**
State-assisted units, state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:57 et seq.**
Statute of limitations, Article 78 proceeding for review of DHCR decision, **4:307**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Statutory cap, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:132**
Stay of order on filing of petition for administrative review, **4:304**
Subsequent tenant claims, rent overcharge remedies, **4:262**
Substantive law, sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:9**
Succession rights
Generally, **4:205 et seq.**
binding effect of rent stabilization-type lease agreements, **4:176**
concept of family extended for purposes of succession, **4:209**
constitutionality of succession rights provisions, **4:207**
co-op or condo eviction plan conversions, seniors or disabled in, **4:230**
departed's improprieties immaterial, **4:225**
disabled persons in co-op or condo eviction plan conversions, **4:230**
dual primary residences, **4:226**
durational requirements for remaining household members, **4:217 et seq.**
effect of, **4:212**
effect of marriage, **4:212**
estate of deceased tenant, renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, **4:200**
evidence of sexual relationship, **4:213**
Family status concept for purposes of succession, **4:209**
financial interdependence, importance of, **4:215**
fraud, **4:208**
holding out as family, **4:214**
importance of financial interdependence, **4:215**
improprieties of departed household member immaterial, **4:225**
lease agreements, binding effect of rent stabilization-type, **4:176**
nontraditional family member for purposes of succession, **4:211**
primary residence and succession rights, **4:223 et seq.**
primary residency requirements for remaining household members, **4:217 et seq.**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Succession rights—Cont'd
remaining household members, primary residency and durational requirements for, **4:217 et seq.**
renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies, estate of deceased tenant, **4:200**
rent debts, successor tenant and, **4:229**
retroactive application of succession rights protections, **4:228**
second succession between 1997 and 2019, vacancy allowance permitted for each, **4:206**
seniors in co-op or condo eviction plan conversions, **4:230**
sexual relationship evidence, **4:213**
successor tenant and rent debts, **4:229**
sufficient evidence of family status, **4:216**
traditional family member for purposes of succession, **4:210**
vacancy allowance permitted for each second succession between 1997 and 2019, **4:206**
Sufficient evidence of family status, succession, **4:216**
Summary evictions
rent regulatory status allegations in petitions, **7:145, 7:146**
Summary eviction stipulations, waivers prohibited, **14:64**
Supreme Court remedies, **4:246**
Surcharges for appliances and landlord-provided utilities, **4:173**
Tax benefit assisted units, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:107**
Tax benefits, buildings receiving, **4:53**
Temporary major capital improvement increases (TMI)
Generally, **4:137 et seq.**
additional increase for necessary work requirement, **4:141**
application, time for, **4:157**
building-wide improvements, **4:139**
burden of proof, **4:140**
calculation of increase, **4:149**
collectibility/effective date of increase, **4:154**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Temporary major capital improvement increases (TMI)—Cont'd
consent of tenants, improvements made with, **4:144**
corrections of hazardous violations, **4:160**
cosmetic improvements, **4:141**
DHCR, prior opinion from, **4:146**
effective date of increase, collectibility after, **4:154**
eligibility, source of funds used to pay for TMCI as affecting
Generally, **4:158**
low interest loans, **4:159**
fifteen percent cap for certain groups, **4:151**
hazardous violations corrections, **4:160**
improvements as building-wide, **4:139**
improvements made with consent of tenants, **4:144**
increase, calculation of, **4:149**
law, work required by, **4:142**
lease clause permitting increase, **4:156**
low-interest loans are as basis, **4:159**
operational costs, **4:141**
prior opinion from DHCR, **4:146**
rent reduction orders, **4:155**
SCRIE and DRIE apply, **4:153**
source of funds used to pay for TMCI as affecting eligibility
Generally, **4:158**
low interest loans, **4:159**
tenants, improvements made with consent of, **4:144**
tenants may respond to application for prior opinion, **4:147, 4:148**
threshold requirements, **4:138**
timed project requirements, **4:145**
time for application, **4:157**
two percent cap, **4:150**
unified plan requirements, **4:145**
work required by law, **4:142**
Tenancy in units owned as cooperatives or condominiums, exemptions from rent stabilization, **4:72 et seq.**
Tenant default or delay in providing information, deregulation for, **4:89**
Tenants, improvements made with consent of, **4:144**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Tenant's discovery rights, improvement based rent increases, **4:169**
Tenants' informed consent in writing to improvement based rent increases
Generally, **4:163**
burden of proof of consent, **4:164**
Tenants responses to application for prior TMI opinion, **4:147, 4:148**
Termination notices
contents, **8:263 et seq.**
intent not to renew rent stabilized tenancy
Generally, **8:272 et seq.**
fact statements, **8:277**
service, **8:281**
window period, **8:273**
timing
Generally, **8:252 et seq.**
controlled tenancies, **8:254**
stabilized tenancies, **8:253**
Termination of lease, evictions from rent regulated housing, **8:48**
Terms of tenancy, **4:174 et seq.**
Thirty-six month limitation, special rent increases for controlled tenancies, **4:133**
Time and manner of notification to tenant of right to renew lease
NYC, **4:189**
Timed project requirements, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:145**
Time for application, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:157**
Time for collection of improvement based rent increases, **4:165**
Time to answer petition for administrative review, **4:299**
Time to bring complaint, rent overcharge remedies, **4:267**
Time to file petition for administrative review, **4:295**
Time to notify tenant of right to renew lease
Generally, **4:188, 4:194**
Traditional family member for purposes of succession, **4:210**
Two percent cap on temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:150**
Types of proof one can offer, remedies, **4:238**

RENT CONTROL AND RENT STABILIZATION—Cont'd
Unified plan requirements, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:145**
Units already rent stabilized, initial rent, **4:102**
Urstadt Law, **4:9**
Utilities, landlord-provided, surcharges for, improvement based rent increases, **4:173**
Vacancies
decontrol
overview, **4:9**
state and local rent control coverage, **4:28**
leases, rider to
renewal leases for rent stabilized tenancies
Generally, **4:185**
failure to attach rider, **4:186**
rate, five percent rule, **4:12**
succession rights, vacancy allowance permitted for each second succession between 1997 and 2019, **4:206**
Waivers
jury trial, controlled tenancies, nonpayment proceedings, **10:31**
rent control benefits, **4:175**
rent stabilization benefits, **4:174**
rights prohibited for rent stabilized tenants, summary eviction stipulations, **14:64**
What constitutes a residential unit, **4:41 et seq.**
When increase can be collected for improvement based rent increases, **4:165**
Window period, intent not to renew rent stabilized tenancy, **8:273**
Withdrawal of administrative complaint to pursue in court proceeding, **4:242**
Work funded from insurance proceeds claims, improvement based rent increases, **4:171**
Work required by law, temporary major capital improvement increases, **4:142**
World War II rent controls, overview, **4:4, 4:5**
Written consent of tenant to improvement based rent increases
Generally, **4:163**
burden of proof of consent, **4:164**

RENT DELINQUENCY, CHRONIC
Breach of lease and objectionable conduct evictions, **8:82 et seq.**

RENT GUIDELINES BOARD (RGB)
Generally, **4:110 et seq**

RENT GUIDELINES BOARD (RGB) —Cont'd
Fuel adjustment, **4:113**
Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:110 et seq.**
Initial rent for stabilized tenancies, increases, **4:110 et seq.**
Lease must reflect legal rent, **4:114**
Preferential rents did not generally bind landlord to lower rent upon renewal between 2003 and 2019, **4:117**
Preferential rents/rent concessions; binding as of June 14, 2019
Generally, **4:116**
renewals, **4:117**
Reduction orders, **4:118, 4:119**
Rent increases, initial rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:110 et seq.**
Rent reduction orders, **4:118, 4:119**
Special Guidelines, **4:112**
Vacancy allowances prior to June 14, 2019
Generally, **4:111**
statutory allowance, **4:115**

RENT OVERCHARGES
Generally, **16:60**
Attorney's fees
overcharge proceedings, **16:60**
rent overcharges, **16:38**
Burden of proof, **12:23**
Burden of proof, treble damages for willful overcharge, **4:274, 4:275**
Collateral estoppel effect on unlitigated overcharge claim, stipulations, **14:65**
Counterclaims, **10:84, 12:24**
Exemption for previously rent controlled tenants, **4:265**
Failure to file initial registration, rent overcharge remedies, **4:264**
Foreclosure rent overages, purchaser in foreclosure not liable for, **20:33**
Insubstantial defects, remedies, **4:263**
Legal rent proof, **12:23**
New owner, recoup of overcharge from, **4:278 et seq.**
Nonpayment Proceedings, this index
Previously rent controlled tenant exemptions, remedies, **4:265**
Proceedings, attorney's fees, **16:60**

RENT OVERCHARGES—Cont'd
Production of records, remedies, **4:272, 4:273**
Purchaser in foreclosure not liable for rent overcharges of former owner, **20:33**
Recoup of overcharge from new owner, **4:278 et seq.**
Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
Retention of records, **4:272**
Six-year limit, **4:268, 4:270, 4:271**
Special guidelines method of determining rent overcharge, **4:259 et seq.**
Subsequent tenant claims, **4:262**
Tenant has choice of forum, **12:25**
Time to bring complaint, **4:267**
Treble damages for willful overcharge, burden of proof, **4:274, 4:275**
Unlitigated overcharge claim, collateral estoppel effect on, **14:65**

RENT STABILIZATION CODE
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, security deposits, **2:35**

RENT STRIKES
Generally, **2:126, 19:1**
Article 7A Proceedings, this index
Attorneys, ethical considerations for, **19:15**
Common areas of building, tenants may meet in, **19:7**
Consolidation of cases, **19:19 et seq.**
CPLR 602, common questions of law or fact, **19:20**
Ethical considerations for attorneys, **19:15**
First Amendment rights, **19:8, 19:9**
Injunctions
Generally, **19:11 et seq.**
federal courts, **19:13**
Landlords cannot diminish tenants' rights, **19:6**
New York City, **19:2**
No regulation of rent strikes, **19:3**
Other ways tenants can obtain building repairs, **19:4**
Real Property Law Section 230, right to organize under, **19:5**
Right to organize under Real Property Law Section 230, **19:5**
Tenants may meet in common areas of building, **19:7**

REPAIRS
Access to make repairs, refusal to provide, **8:87**
Article 7A Proceedings, this index
Discovery, permission to conduct, housing part, **13:59**
Emergency repair program, seeking relief under, **19:76 et seq.**
Foreclosure
liability for repairs, **20:25**
obligation to make repairs, **20:24**
Habitability
Generally, **2:96**
remedy, repair and deduct remedy, **12:120 et seq.**
Housing part actions, **13:59**
HP actions, emergency repair program, **19:76 et seq.**
Other ways tenants can obtain building repairs, **19:4**
Permission to conduct discovery, housing part actions for, **13:59**
Receivers in foreclosure, obligation to make repairs, **20:24**
Rent Strikes, this index

RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP
Generally, **2:1 et seq.**
Access to apartment, landlord's right of, **2:122 et seq.**
Administrative fees, security deposits, **2:29**
Adult care facilities, Social Services Law, **6:126**
Agreement to be bound by rent levels set, rent stabilized units, **2:18**
Apartment door locks, **2:86**
Apartments, short term rentals, **2:64**
Assignments, **2:63**
Attendant services in lobbies, **2:87**
Automatic lease renewal, **2:20**
Breach of tenancy, noncomplying sublet as, **2:54**
Broker fees and application fees
Generally, **2:36 et seq.**
Fair Credit Reporting Act, **2:38**
New York City FARE Act, **2:37**
Building entrance doors and intercoms, **2:85**
Cable television, **2:121**

RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Carbon monoxide alarms, **2:91**
Card key systems for common areas, **2:93**
Cleaning, **2:96**
Co-mingling of funds, security deposits, **2:30**
Commercial and residential uses, state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:43**
Common areas, electricity in, **2:83**
Constructive eviction, terminating relationship before expiration of term, **2:128**
Conveyance, transfer of security deposits on
Generally, **2:32**
rent regulation statute requirements, **2:33**
Creating relationship, **2:1**
Death of tenant, terminating relationship before expiration of term, **2:138**
Delivery of leasehold possession
Generally, **2:4**
remedies when possession not delivered, **2:5**
Disclosure of social security number, occupancy conditions, **2:43**
Door locks, apartment, **2:86**
Duration of lease
automatic renewal, **2:20**
Duration of lease, notice to terminate
Generally, **2:19**
Effect of violation on parties' rights, **2:16**
Electricity in common areas, **2:83**
Elevator mirrors, **2:88**
Entering into relationship, **2:1**
Entrance doors, **2:85**
Estoppel, tenancy by, **2:12**
Evictions where landlord-tenant relationship existing, **8:40 et seq.**
Evictions where landlord-tenant relationship not existing, **8:8 et seq.**
Eviction warrants does not sever landlord-tenant relationship, **15:31 et seq.**
Failure to receive rent, landlord's duty to provide written notice of, **2:70**
Fair Credit Reporting Act, broker fees, **2:38**
Family member restrictions, **2:44**
Fire escapes, **2:90**
Funds, co-mingling of, security deposits, **2:30**
General Obligations Law requirements, security deposits, **2:28**
Governing authority, subletting, **2:52**

RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Guarantors, **2:17**
Habitability
Generally, **2:71 et seq.**
apartment door locks, **2:86**
attendant services in lobbies, **2:87**
building entrance doors and intercoms, **2:85**
carbon monoxide alarms, **2:91**
card key systems for common areas, **2:93**
common areas, electricity in, **2:83**
criminal sanctions, **2:100**
deductions from rent, repair and deduct rule
Generally, **2:75**
lead paint violations, **2:114, 2:115**
door locks, apartment, **2:86**
electricity in common areas, **2:83**
elevator mirrors, **2:88**
entrance doors, **2:85**
exemptions
labor disputes, **2:74**
tenant-caused conditions, **2:73**
fire escapes, **2:90**
harassing landlords
Generally, **2:94**
rent stabilization rights, **4:93**
heat, **2:81**
hot water, **2:82**
Housing Maintenance Code, **2:79**
housing standards, **2:80 et seq.**
intercoms, **2:85**
key rights, **2:86**
labor disputes exempt, **2:74**
landlord harassment, **2:94**
landlord's right to key, **2:86**
lead paint abatement, **2:102 et seq.**
lead paint class actions, **2:116**
lead paint tort liability, **2:117, 2:118**
lobby attendant services, **2:87**
mirrors in elevators, **2:88**
multiple Dwelling Law, **2:77**
multiple Residence Law, **2:78**
noise violations, **2:101**
peepholes, **2:89**
radiator covers, **2:92**
repair and deduct rule
Generally, **2:75**
lead paint violations, **2:114, 2:115**

RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Habitability—Cont'd
repairs, **2:96**
safety and security measures
Generally, **2:84**
card key systems for common areas, **2:93**
smoke detectors, **2:90**
statutory provisions governing housing standards, **2:76**
tenant-caused conditions exempt, **2:73**
tenant's responsibilities, **2:97**
vermin extermination, **2:96**
warranty of habitability under Real Property Law Section 235-b, **2:72**
window guards, **2:99**
Harassing landlords
Generally, **2:94**
rent stabilization rights, **4:93**
Heat, **2:81**
Hot water, **2:82**
Housing Maintenance Code, **2:79**
Housing standards, statutory provisions governing, **2:76**
Intercoms, **2:85**
Interest, tenant's right to, security deposits, **2:31**
Key rights, **2:86**
Landlord harassment, **2:94**
Landlord's duty to provide written notice of failure to receive rent, **2:70**
Landlord's right of access to apartment, **2:122 et seq.**
Landlord's right to key, **2:86**
Lead paint abatement, **2:102 et seq.**
Leases
Generally, **2:2**
abandonment of premises
Generally, **2:129 et seq.**
mitigation of damages, **2:139**
action for rent, expiration of lease required for, **2:140**
agreement to be bound by rent levels set in rent stabilized units, **2:18**
automatic renewal, **2:20**
constructive eviction, **2:128**
death of tenant, terminating relationship before expiration of term, **2:138**

RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Leases—Cont'd
delivery of leasehold possession
Generally, **2:4**
remedies when possession not delivered, **2:5**
domestic violence, special lease termination provisions for victims of, **2:136**
duration of lease
Generally, **2:19**
automatic renewal, **2:20**
effect of violation on parties' rights, **2:16**
estoppel, tenancy by, **2:12**
expiration of lease required for action for rent, **2:140**
guarantors, **2:17**
military personnel, special termination rules for, **2:137**
mitigation damages when tenant vacates before expiration of lease, **2:139**
oral agreements, **2:6 et seq.**
parol evidence rule, **2:9**
parties' rights, effect of violation on, **2:16**
plain language requirement, **2:14**
remedies when possession not delivered, **2:5**
renewal leases for rent stabilized units, **2:15**
rent stabilized units
agreement to be bound by rent levels set, **2:18**
renewal leases for, **2:15**
rights and responsibilities during tenancy under, **2:3**
right to have spouse (opposite or same-sex) added to lease, **2:13**
Security deposits, below
special lease termination provisions
senior citizens
Generally, **2:134**
notice requirements, **2:135**
victims of domestic violence, **2:136**
special termination rules for active duty military personnel, **2:137**
spouse (opposite or same-sex), right to have added to lease, **2:13**
statute of frauds, **2:6 et seq.**
surrender of premises required for termination, **2:141**
tenancy by estoppel, **2:12**

RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Leases—Cont'd
Terminating relationship before expiration of term, below
unconscionable provisions, **2:21**
violations, effect on parties' rights, **2:16**
Lobby attendant services, **2:87**
Loft Law, this index
Mirrors in elevators, **2:88**
Mobile home park tenants, Real Property Law protections, **2:34**
Multiple Dwelling Law, **2:77**
Multiple Residence Law, **2:78**
Noise violations, **2:101**
Noncomplying sublet as breach of tenancy, **2:54**
Notices
failure to receive rent, duty to provide written, **2:70**
occupancy conditions, **2:42**
Number of occupants permitted, **2:48**
Number of occupants standards, **2:98**
Occupancy conditions
Generally, **2:42 et seq.**
disclosure of social security number, **2:43**
family member restrictions, **2:44**
notices, **2:42**
number of occupants permitted, **2:48**
number of occupants standards, **2:98**
other laws regulating occupancy, **2:49**
restrictions on occupancy of family members or roommates, **2:44**
Roommates, this index
social security number disclosure, **2:43**
standards for number of occupants, **2:98**
Oral agreements, leases, **2:6 et seq.**
Organization rights of tenants
Generally, **2:125**
rent strikes, **2:126**
Painting, **2:95**
Parol evidence rule, leases, **2:9**
Parties' rights, effect of violation on, **2:16**
Peepholes, **2:89**
Plain language requirement, leases, **2:14**
Primary purpose as professional or commercial, state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:44**

RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Primary residence requirement, state and local rent stabilization coverage, **4:46**
Radiator covers, habitability, **2:92**
Real Property Law protections for manufactured home park tenants, security deposits, **2:34**
Receipts for rent paid, **2:65 et seq.**
Remedies when possession not delivered, **2:5**
Renewal leases for rent stabilized units, **2:15**
Rent controlled and stabilized units
See also Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
agreement to be bound by rent levels set, **2:18**
broker fees, **2:39**
renewal leases for, **2:15**
security deposits, **2:35**
what constitutes a residential unit, **4:41 et seq.**
Repairs, **2:96**
Responsibilities during tenancy under lease, **2:3**
Restrictions on occupancy of family members or roommates, **2:44**
Rights during tenancy under lease, **2:3**
Right to have spouse (opposite or same-sex) added to lease, **2:13**
Right to relocation on vacate orders, **2:120**
Right to restoration on vacate orders, **2:119**
Roommates, this index
Rooms, short term rentals, **2:64**
Safety and security measures
Generally, **2:84**
card key systems for common areas, **2:93**
Satellite dishes, **2:121**
Security deposits
Generally, **2:26**
administrative fee, **2:29**
collection in summary eviction proceeding, **2:27**
co-mingling of funds, **2:30**
conveyance, transfer upon
Generally, **2:32**
rent regulation statute requirements, **2:33**
funds, co-mingling of, **2:30**
General Obligations Law requirements, **2:28**
interest, tenant's right to, **2:31**

RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Security deposits—Cont'd
landlord entitled to administrative fee, **2:29**
manufactured home park tenants, **2:34**
Real Property Law protections for manufactured home park tenants, **2:34**
Rent Stabilization Code provisions, **2:35**
summary eviction proceeding collection in, **2:27**
tenant's right to interest, **2:31**
transfer upon conveyance
Generally, **2:32**
rent regulation statute requirements, **2:33**
Severance of landlord-tenant relationship, eviction warrants, **15:31 et seq.**
Smoke detectors, **2:90**
Social security number disclosure, occupancy conditions, **2:43**
Social Services Law, adult care facilities, **6:126**
Spouse (opposite or same-sex), right to have added to lease, **2:13**
Standards for number of occupants, **2:98**
State and local rent stabilization coverage
commercial and residential uses, **4:43**
primary purpose as professional or commercial, **4:44**
Statute of frauds, **2:6 et seq.**
Statutory provisions governing housing standards, **2:76**
Subletting
Generally, **2:51 et seq.**
apartments, short term rentals, **2:64**
breach of tenancy, noncomplying sublet as, **2:54**
furnished apartments, tenant surcharge where
Generally, **2:59**
violations, treble damages, **2:60**
governing authority, **2:52**
increases, vacancy, **2:61**
limitations of terms, **2:62**
limits on rent charged subtenant
Generally, **2:59**
violations, treble damages, **2:60**
noncomplying sublet as breach of tenancy, **2:54**
owners' short term rental of apartments or rooms, **2:64**

RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Subletting—Cont'd
permission unreasonably withheld
Generally, **2:56**
refusal of consent, **2:58**
refusal of consent, tenant's options, **2:58**
rent charged subtenant
Generally, **2:59**
violations, treble damages, **2:60**
response within 30 days, **2:57**
rooms, short term rentals, **2:64**
short term rental of apartments or rooms by tenants or owners, **2:64**
tenant's options when landlord refuses to consent, **2:58**
tenants' short term rental of apartments or rooms, **2:64**
tenant surcharge where apartment furnished
Generally, **2:59**
violations, treble damages, **2:60**
term limitations, **2:62**
term of sublease
Generally, **2:59**
violations, treble damages, **2:60**
vacancy increase, **2:61**
written notice requirements
Generally, **2:55**
landlord responses, **2:57**
Summary eviction warrant does not sever landlord-tenant relationship, **15:31 et seq.**
Surrender of premises required for terminating relationship before expiration of term, **2:141**
Tenancy by estoppel, **2:12**
Tenancy under lease, rights and responsibilities during, **2:3**
Tenant blacklists, **2:40**
Tenant's right to interest on security deposits, **2:31**
Tenants' right to organize
Generally, **2:125**
rent strikes, **2:126**
Terminating relationship before expiration of term
Generally, **2:127**
abandonment of premises
Generally, **2:129 et seq.**

RESIDENTIAL LANDLORD-TENANT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd
Terminating relationship before expiration of term—Cont'd
abandonment of premises—Cont'd
mitigation of damages, **2:139**
action for rent, expiration of lease required for, **2:140**
constructive eviction, **2:128**
death of tenant, **2:138**
domestic violence, special lease termination provisions for victims of, **2:136**
expiration of lease required for action for rent, **2:140**
military personnel, special termination rules for, **2:137**
mitigation damages when tenant vacates before expiration of lease, **2:139**
special lease termination provisions for senior citizens
Generally, **2:134**
notice requirements, **2:135**
special lease termination provisions for victims of domestic violence, **2:136**
special termination rules for active duty military personnel, **2:137**
surrender of premises required for, **2:141**
Transfer of security deposit upon conveyance
Generally, **2:32**
rent regulation statute requirements, **2:33**
Unconscionable lease provisions, **2:21**
Vacate orders
right to relocation, **2:120**
right to restoration, **2:119**
Vermin extermination, **2:96**
Violations, effect on parties' rights, **2:16**
Warrant of eviction issuance does not sever landlord-tenant relationship, **15:31 et seq.**
What constitutes a residential unit, rent control and rent stabilization, **4:41 et seq.**
Window guards, **2:99**
Written notice of failure to receive rent landlord's duty to provide, **2:70**

RESTORE PROCEEDINGS
Motion practice, **13:35 et seq.**

RESTRICTIVE COVENANTS
Private Housing Finance Law, **6:15**

RETALIATORY EVICTION
Generally, **11:20 et seq.**
Application to eviction proceedings based on nonpayment of rent and violation of lease, rebuttable presumption, **11:24**
Conduct protected, **11:22**
Constructive Eviction, this index
Premises covered by the statute, **11:21**
Presumptions
Generally, **11:23**
nonpayment of rent can rebut, **11:24**
nonretaliatory motive can rebut, **11:25**
rebuttal
nonpayment of rent evictions, **11:24**
nonretaliatory motive, **11:25**
relief available to tenants, **11:26**
rent payment requirements, **11:27**
Protected conduct, **11:22**
Rebuttable presumption application to eviction proceedings based on nonpayment of rent and violation of lease, **11:24**
Scope of statute, **11:21**

RIGHT TO ORGANIZE
Collective Bargaining by Tenants, this index

ROOMING HOUSE RESIDENTS
Self-help evictions, **7:16**

ROOMMATES
Co-habitants, proceeding against, **8:23**
Cotenants, this index
Family members or roommates, restrictions on occupancy of, **2:44**
Licensee evictions, **8:23**
Manufactured home park leases, **6:147**
Manufactured home parks, **6:147**
Occupancy restrictions
Generally, **2:44 et seq.**
charges to roommates, rent controlled apartments, **2:47**
number of occupants permitted, **2:48**
other laws regulating occupancy, **2:49**
proportionate sharing, rent stabilized apartments, **2:46**
rent controlled apartments, charges to roommates, **2:47**
rent stabilized apartments, proportionate sharing, **2:46**

ROOMMATES—Cont'd
Occupancy restrictions—Cont'd
residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:44 et seq.**
Overcharging roommates, rent regulated tenancies, **8:170, 8:171**
Rent controlled apartment roommates
charges to roommates, **2:47**
proportionate sharing, **2:46**
restrictions, **2:47**
Rent regulated tenancies, overcharging roommates, **8:170, 8:171**
Subletting, this index
Summary evictions, cotenant vs cotenant, **7:91**

RYAN WHITE CARE ACT
Generally, **6:161**
See also HIV/AIDS housing, this index

SAFETY
Card key systems for common areas, **2:93**
Conditions dangerous to safety
counterclaims, **10:82**
defenses, **12:76**
Habitability, this index
Lobbies, attendant services in, **2:87**
Mentally disabled tenants, safety and security measures, **3:39**
Window guards, **2:99**

SANCTIONS
Generally, **16:67 et seq.**
Attorney's fees, frivolous conduct, **16:62**
Authority for award of costs and sanctions, Rule 130-1, **16:68 et seq.**
Frivolous conduct, attorney's fees, **16:62**
Frivolous litigation, **16:67 et seq.**
Rule 130-1 authority for award of costs and sanctions, **16:68 et seq.**

SATELLITE DISHES
Breach of lease, **8:69**
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:121**

SECTION 8 PROGRAMS
Generally, **5:103 et seq.**
Admission
applications
Generally, **5:125**
grounds for denial, **5:126, 5:127**

SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd
Admission—Cont'd
discrimination against tenants based on source of income, **5:130, 5:131**
finding dwelling unit limits on time for, **5:128**
income source discrimination against tenants, **5:130, 5:131**
information about tenant to prospective landlord, **5:129**
limits on time for finding dwelling unit, **5:128**
prospective landlord, information about tenant to, **5:129**
source of income discrimination against tenants, **5:130, 5:131**
tenant information provision to prospective landlord, **5:129**
time limits on finding dwelling unit, **5:128**
voucher information discrimination against tenants, **5:130, 5:131**
waiting lists
Generally, **5:31**
social security numbers, **5:32**
Annual inspections of each dwelling unit, **5:142**
Annual recertification, **5:109 et seq.**
Applications
Generally, **5:125**
grounds for denial, **5:126, 5:127**
Automatic termination of HAP contract, **5:183**
Benefits as tenant-based or project-based, **5:104**
Certificate Program, **5:107**
Certificate rules combined and simplified, **5:106**
Certification requirements
holdovers, **5:169**
tenancy terminations, NYC, **5:170 et seq.**
Combined Certificate and Voucher rules, **5:106**
Discovery
Generally, **13:61**
overview, **5:120**
Discrimination against tenants based on source of income, **5:130, 5:131**
Disposition of previously HUD-owned projects program, **5:117**
Disproportionate responses to offenses, subsidy terminations, **5:161**

SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd
Due process rights, **5:118 et seq.**
Dwelling maintenance failures, **5:144**
Dwelling units, annual inspections of, **5:142**
Evictions. Tenancy terminations, below
Existing housing and voucher programs, terminations, **5:163**
Existing housing program rent regulation and, **5:137 et seq.**
Existing program overview, **5:105**
Failure to maintain unit, **5:144**
Finding dwelling unit limits on time for, **5:128**
Good cause, tenancy terminations, **5:164**
HAP contract terminations of, **5:182 et seq.**
Hearings, **5:119**
Holdovers, certification requirements, **5:169**
Housing programs, existing, terminations, **5:163**
Housing Quality standards, maintenance of
Generally, **5:141 et seq., 5:146**
failures to conform, **5:144**
owner's failure to maintain, **5:145**
penalties for failure to maintain, **5:143 et seq.**
tenant's failure to maintain, **5:146**
HUD Handbook notice requirements for recertification, **5:156**
HUD-owned projects program, disposition of, **5:117**
Income source discrimination against tenants, **5:130, 5:131**
Information about tenant to prospective landlord, **5:129**
Inspections of each dwelling unit, **5:142**
Late recertification, **5:110**
Lease requirements
Generally, **5:147 et seq.**
prohibited provisions, **5:148**
required provisions, **5:149**
Lease term, renewal or termination at end of, **5:165**
Limits on time for finding dwelling unit, **5:128**
Maintenance of Housing Quality standards
Generally, **5:141 et seq.**
failures to conform, **5:144**
owner's failure to maintain, **5:145**
penalties for failure to maintain, **5:143 et seq.**

SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd
Maintenance of Housing Quality standards —Cont'd
tenant's failure to maintain, **5:146**
Moderate rehabilitation terminations
Generally, **5:180**
notices, **5:181**
New construction programs
Generally, **5:113**
tenancy terminations, **5:178 et seq.**
Notices
terminations
moderate rehabilitation, **5:181**
substantial rehabilitation, **5:179**
written termination notice entitlement to, **5:166**
NYC
evictions, PHA certification requirements for, **5:167, 5:168**
tenancy terminations, certification requirements, **5:170 et seq.**
NYCHA procedure, terminations, **5:171 et seq.**
Obligation to renew contract for rent stabilized tenants, **5:184**
Occupancy
Generally, **5:132 et seq.**
annual inspections of each dwelling unit, **5:142**
dwelling maintenance failures, **5:144**
dwelling units, annual inspections of, **5:142**
existing housing program rent regulation and, **5:137 et seq.**
failure to maintain unit, **5:144**
Housing Authority portion of rent, **5:134**
Housing Quality standards, maintenance of
Generally, **5:141 et seq., 5:146**
failures to conform, **5:144**
owner's failure to maintain, **5:145**
penalties for failure to maintain, **5:143 et seq.**
tenant's failure to maintain, **5:146**
inspections of each dwelling unit, **5:142**
lease requirements
Generally, **5:147 et seq.**
prohibited provisions, **5:148**
required provisions, **5:149**
maintenance failures, **5:144**

SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd
Occupancy—Cont'd
redetermination of tenant's share of the rent, **5:135**
remaining family members, succession rights, **5:150 et seq.**
rent regulation and existing housing program, **5:137 et seq.**
rent setting in project based section 8, **5:140**
security deposits, **5:136**
succession rights of remaining family members, **5:150 et seq.**
tenant's share of the rent
Generally, **5:133**
redetermination, **5:135**
Offenses, disproportionate responses to, subsidy terminations, **5:161**
Other Section 8 Programs, tenancy terminations, **5:177**
Overview
Generally, **5:103 et seq.**
annual recertification, **5:109 et seq.**
assistance payments contract, **5:111**
benefits as tenant-based or project-based, **5:104**
Certificate Program, **5:107**
Certificate rules combined and simplified, **5:106**
combined Certificate and Voucher rules, **5:106**
contracts, assistance payment, **5:111**
discovery, **5:120**
disposition of previously HUD-owned projects program, **5:117**
due process rights, **5:118 et seq.**
existing program, **5:105**
hearings, **5:119**
housing assistance payments contract, **5:111**
HUD-owned projects program, disposition of, **5:117**
judicial review of decisions, **5:124**
late recertification, **5:110**
new construction programs, **5:113**
payment, assistance payments contract, **5:111**
previously HUD-owned projects program, disposition of, **5:117**
project-based benefits, **5:104**
recertifications, **5:109 et seq.**

SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd
Overview—Cont'd
rehabilitation programs
moderate, **5:114**
substantial, **5:113**
revisions of combined and simplified Certificate and Voucher rules, **5:106**
right to counsel, **5:121**
set-aside program, **5:115**
simplified Certificate and Voucher rules, **5:106**
state housing agencies program, **5:116**
substantial rehabilitation programs, **5:113**
tenant-based benefits as, **5:104**
Voucher Program, **5:108**
Voucher rules combined and simplified, **5:106**
written decision, **5:124**
PHA certification requirements for terminations, NYC evictions, **5:167, 5:168**
Predicate notices, termination notice contents, **8:268**
Previously HUD-owned projects program, disposition of, **5:117**
Project-based benefits, **5:104**
Project-based Section 8, rent setting in, **5:140**
Prospective landlord, information about tenant to, **5:129**
Recertifications
HUD Handbook notice requirements for, **5:156**
overview, **5:109 et seq.**
Recovery of Section 8 portion of the rent following termination of subsidy, **5:162**
Redetermination of tenant's share of the rent, **5:135**
Rehabilitation programs
Generally, **5:113, 5:114**
tenancy terminations
moderate
Generally, **5:180**
notices, **5:181**
substantial
Generally, **5:178**
notices, **5:179**
Remaining family members, succession rights, **5:150 et seq.**

SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd
Rent
existing housing program rent regulation and, **5:137 et seq.**
Housing Authority portion, **5:134**
project based Section 8, rent setting in, **5:140**
redetermination of tenant's share, **5:135**
tenant not responsible for Housing Authority portion, **5:134**
tenant's share
Generally, **5:133**
redetermination, **5:135**
Rent regulation and existing housing program, **5:137 et seq.**
Rent setting in project based section 8, **5:140**
Responses to offenses, disproportionate, **5:161**
Revisions of combined and simplified Certificate and Voucher rules, **5:106**
Right to counsel overview, **5:121**
Section 8 portion of the rent following termination of subsidy, new agreement necessary for, **5:162**
Security deposits, **5:136**
Set-aside program, **5:115**
Simplified Certificate and Voucher rules, **5:106**
Source of income discrimination against tenants, **5:130, 5:131**
Sources of landlord-tenant law, **1:12**
State housing agencies housing tenancy terminations, **5:178 et seq.**
State housing agencies program
Generally, **5:116**
Subsidy terminations
Generally, **5:154 et seq.**
disproportionate responses to offenses, **5:161**
expanded revised regulations, grounds for termination under, **5:157**
HUD Handbook notice requirements for recertification, **5:156**
new agreement necessary for landlord to recover Section 8 portion of the rent following termination of subsidy, **5:162**
offenses, disproportionate responses to, **5:161**
recertification, HUD Handbook notice requirements for, **5:156**

SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd
Subsidy terminations—Cont'd
recovery of Section 8 portion of the rent following termination of subsidy, **5:162**
responses to offenses, disproportionate, **5:161**
Section 8 portion of the rent following termination of subsidy, new agreement necessary for, **5:162**
tenancy terminations compared, **5:154**
tenants' liability for acts of guests, **5:158**
Williams consent decree rule, **5:160**
Substantial rehabilitation programs, **5:113**
Substantial rehabilitation programs, tenancy terminations
Generally, **5:178**
notices, **5:179**
Tenancy terminations
Generally, **5:163 et seq.**
and voucher programs, existing, **5:163**
automatic termination of HAP contract, **5:183**
certification requirements
nonpayments and some holdovers, **5:169**
NYC, **5:170 et seq.**
emergency Section 8 transfers, **5:187**
entitlement to written termination notice, **5:166**
existing housing and voucher programs, **5:163**
good cause, **5:164**
good cause, tenancy terminations, **5:164**
grounds for subsidy termination expanded under revised regulations, **5:157**
HAP contract terminations of, **5:182 et seq.**
holdovers certification requirements, **5:169**
housing programs, existing, **5:163**
landlord opting out of contract, termination as result of, **5:185, 5:186**
lease term, renewal at end of, **5:165**
lease term, termination at end of, **5:165**
moderate rehabilitation
Generally, **5:180**
notices, **5:181**
new construction, **5:178 et seq.**
ninety day notice, landlord opting out of contract, **5:185, 5:186**
notices
rehabilitation, moderate, **5:181**

SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd
Tenancy terminations—Cont'd
notices—Cont'd
rehabilitation, substantial, **5:179**
written termination notice entitlement to, **5:166**
NYC evictions
certification requirements, **5:170**
PHA certification requirements, **5:167, 5:168**
NYCHA procedure, **5:171 et seq.**
NYCHA procedure, tenancy terminations, **5:171 et seq.**
obligation to renew contract for rent stabilized tenants, **5:184**
opt out of contract by landlord, termination as result of, **5:185, 5:186**
other Section 8 Programs, **5:177**
other Section 8 Programs, tenancy terminations, **5:177**
PHA certification requirements for NYC evictions, **5:167, 5:168**
regulations, grounds for subsidy termination, **5:157**
rehabilitation
moderate
Generally, **5:180**
notices, **5:181**
substantial
Generally, **5:178**
notices, **5:179**
renewal or termination at end of lease term, **5:165**
rent stabilized tenants obligation to renew contract for, **5:184**
state housing agencies housing, **5:178 et seq.**
subsidy terminations compared, **5:154**
substantial rehabilitation
Generally, **5:178**
notices, **5:179**
termination of HAP contract, **5:182 et seq.**
transfers, emergency, **5:187**
written termination notice entitlement to, **5:166**
Tenant-based benefits as, **5:104**
Tenant information provision to prospective landlord, **5:129**

SECTION 8 PROGRAMS—Cont'd
Tenants' liability for acts of guests, subsidy terminations, **5:158**
Tenant's share of the rent
Generally, **5:133**
redetermination, **5:135**
Termination notice contents, **8:268**
Time limits on finding dwelling unit, **5:128**
Voucher information discrimination against tenants, **5:130, 5:131**
Voucher Program, **5:108**
Voucher rules combined and simplified, **5:106**
Vouchers
existing, tenancy terminations, **5:163**
landlord opting out of contract, termination as result of, **5:186**
ninety day notice, landlord opting out of contract, **5:186**
opt out of contract by landlord, termination as result of, **5:186**
Waiting lists
Generally, **5:31**
social security numbers, **5:32**
Williams consent decree rule, subsidy terminations, **5:160**

SECURITY
Breach of security claims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:88**
Counterclaims, breach of habitability, **10:88**
Failures of defenses, nonpayment proceedings, **12:113**
Habitability, this index
Mentally disabled tenants, safety and security measures, **3:39**
Nonpayment proceedings, breach claims, **10:88**
Residential landlord-tenant relationship
Generally, **2:84**
card key systems for common areas, **2:93**

SECURITY DEPOSITS
Co-mingling of funds, **2:30**
Conveyance, transfer upon
Generally, **2:32**
rent regulation statute requirements, **2:33**
Foreclosure, purchaser in foreclosure not liable for, **20:34**
Funds, co-mingling of, **2:30**
General Obligations Law requirements, **2:28**

SECURITY DEPOSITS—Cont'd
Interest, tenant's right to, **2:31**
Landlord entitled to administrative fee, **2:29**
Manufactured home parks, **6:141**
Rent Stabilization Code provisions, **2:35**
Residences
Generally, **2:26 et seq.**
See also Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index
Section 8 programs, **5:136**
Tenant's right to interest, **2:31**
Transfer upon conveyance
Generally, **2:32**
rent regulation statute requirements, **2:33**

SELF-HELP EVICTIONS
Generally, **1:20, 7:4 et seq.**
Constructive eviction, **12:139**
Constructive Eviction, this index
Criminal law, **7:7**
Damages after, **7:5**
Documentation, police reports, **7:23**
Dwelling units, **7:18**
Eviction misdemeanor offenses, **1:21**
Hotel residents, **7:16**
Licensees
NYC Illegal Eviction Law, **7:14**
Summary Eviction, this index
NYC Illegal Eviction Law
Generally, **7:8 et seq.**
courts, restoration role of, **7:20**
dealing with police, **7:21**
documentation, police reports, **7:23**
dwelling unit, **7:18**
hotel or rooming house residents, **7:16**
licensees, **7:14**
occupancy
protection, **7:11 et seq.**
tenant not restored to, **7:10**
tenant remaining in, **7:9**
police
dealing with, **7:21**
documentation, **7:23**
reports to, **7:22**
response, **7:24**
restoration role of, **7:20**
reports to police, **7:22**
responsibity for violations, **7:19**

SELF-HELP EVICTIONS—Cont'd
NYC Illegal Eviction Law—Cont'd
restoration role of police and courts in, **7:20**
role of police and courts in restoration, **7:20**
squatters, **7:15**
subtenants, **7:17**
tenant not restored to occupancy, **7:10**
tenant remaining in occupancy, **7:9**
verbal reports to police, **7:22**
violations, responsibity for, **7:19**
who can be held responsible for violations, **7:19**
Occupant protection, NYC, **7:11 et seq.**
Partial actual eviction habitability defense, nonpayment proceedings, **12:140**
Particular activities, NYC Illegal Eviction Law targeting of, **7:8 et seq.**
Police
dealing with, **7:21**
documentation of police reports, **7:23**
reports to, **7:22**
response, **7:24**
restoration role of, **7:20**
Responsibity for violations, **7:19**
Restoration after, **7:5**
Rooming house residents, **7:16**
Squatters, **7:15**
Statutory remedy for restoration and damages after, **7:5**
Subtenants, **7:17**
Verbal reports to police, **7:22**
Violations, responsibity for, **7:19**

SENIOR CITIZEN RENT INCREASE EXEMPTION (SCRIE)
Generally, **4:312**
Annual income limitation, **4:316**
Calculations, **4:317**
Covered rent increases, **4:319**
Eligibility, minimum age for, **4:315**
Eligibility, mistake as to, **4:320**
Eligibility date, **4:318**
Housing types covered, **4:314**
Minimum age for eligibility, **4:315**
Mistake as to eligibility, **4:320**
Penalties for violation, **4:322**
Portability of exemption, **4:321**
Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
Rent increases covered, **4:319**

SENIOR CITIZEN RENT INCREASE EXEMPTION (SCRIE)—Cont'd
Scope of exemptions, **4:314**
Types of housing covered, **4:314**
Violations, penalties for, **4:322**

SENIOR CITIZENS
Eviction exempt tenants, rent regulated tenancies, **8:187 et seq.**
Federally subsidized housing programs, Section 202 housing, **5:194**
Lease termination provisions
Generally, **2:134**
notice requirements, **2:135**
Rent regulated tenancies
eviction exempt tenants, **8:187 et seq.**
succession rights, **4:230**
Section 202 housing for elderly and handicapped, **5:194**
Termination provisions for leases
Generally, **2:134**
notice requirements, **2:135**

SERVICE
Affidavits of service, admissibility of in traverse hearings, **14:25**
Appeals, service and filing, **18:21 et seq.**
Article 7A petitions, **19:35 et seq.**
Conspicuous place service issues, **10:48**
Eviction, notice of
default in service, **15:54**
Failure of Service of Process, this index
Filings
Eviction, notice of
Generally, **15:53**
Notice of eviction
Generally, **15:53**
Summary eviction
notice of eviction
Generally, **15:53**
Intent not to renew, rent stabilized tenancy, termination notice, **8:281**
Log of process server, traverse hearings, **14:27**
Methods of service
summary eviction, **14:35**
Notice of eviction
default in service, **15:54**
squatter evictions, **8:12**
Notice to quit, licensees, **8:19**

SERVICE—Cont'd
Personal Jurisdiction, this index
Petition, Article 7A proceedings, **19:35 et seq.**
Predicate Notices, this index
Rent stabilized tenancy
intent not to renew termination notice, **8:281**
service of petitions for administrative review, **4:298**
Subpoenas, this index
Substitute place service issues, **10:48**
Summary eviction
notice of eviction
default in service, **15:54**
subpoenas
methods of service, **14:35**
Termination notice, intent not to renew, rent stabilized tenancy, **8:281**
Traverse hearings
affidavits of service, admissibility of, **14:25**
log of process server, **14:27**

SERVICEMEMBERS' CIVIL RELIEF ACT (SCRA)
Default, **15:22**

SERVICES OWED TENANTS
Article 7A Proceedings, this index
Housing Part Actions, this index
Obtaining. See Rent Strikes, this index
Repairs, this index
Right to continuation of, stabilized tenancies, **4:177 et seq.**

SET-OFFS
Nonpayment proceedings, liability for breach of habitability warranty, **12:117, 12:131**

SETTLEMENT
Counterclaims, settlement of suit affecting, nonpayment proceedings, **10:74**
Eviction, **1:33**
Generally, **1:33, 14:49 et seq.**
See also Summary Eviction, this index
Nonpayment proceedings, **10:74**
Stipulations
See also Summary Eviction, this index
accord and satisfaction, **14:59, 14:60**
agreement to pay future rents void, **14:56 et seq.**
appeal right waivers, **14:55**

SETTLEMENT—Cont'd
Stipulations—Cont'd
contents, **14:53**
ethical guidelines for settlement negotiation, **14:50**
having stipulation so ordered, **14:52**
negotiation, ethical guidelines for, **14:50**
prohibited contents, **14:53**
rent stabilization protections, stipulations to, **14:54**
required contents, **14:53**
right to appeal waivers, **14:55**
signed writings, **14:51**
Vacate Stipulation Motions, this index
waivers of right to appeal, **14:55**
what stipulation can and cannot contain, generally, **14:53**
writings, **14:51**
Vacate Stipulation Motions, this index

SEXUAL HARASSMENT
Discrimination protection, **3:26 et seq.**

SEXUAL ORIENTATION
Discrimination, **3:24**

SHARECROPPERS
Summary evictions, **7:82**

SHELTERS
Homeless Shelters, this index

SHOW CAUSE ORDERS
Summary evictions, **1:38, 7:133**

SLAPP LAWSUITS
Generally, **16:83**

SMOKE DETECTORS
Habitability, **2:90**
Removals of, evictions, **8:53**

SMOKING IN APARTMENT
Breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:98**

SOLDIERS' AND SAILORS' RELIEF ACT
Default, **15:23**

SOURCES OF LAW
Generally, **1:4 et seq.**
Authority for summary proceedings, **1:15 et seq.**

SOURCES OF LAW—Cont'd
Bases for summary eviction proceedings, **1:22**
Civil Practice Law and Rules, **1:18**
Constitutions, **3:5, 3:6**
Court acts and rules, **1:19**
Discrimination
New York City law, **3:64, 3:65**
New York State law, **3:62**
Evictions, summary, as special proceedings, **1:16**
Federal housing statutes, **1:7**
Federally subsidized housing programs, **5:4**
Federal programs, **6:160**
HIV/AIDS, housing for people with, **6:160**
Housing discrimination laws, **1:6**
Housing programs, **1:10**
Housing statutes, **1:8**
In Rem Housing Program, NYC, **1:14**
Mitchell-Lama Program, **1:13**
New York City In Rem Housing Program, **1:14**
Procedural law for summary proceedings
Generally, **1:15 et seq.**
Civil Practice Law and Rules, **1:18**
court acts and rules, **1:19**
Real Property Actions and Proceedings Law, **1:17**
summary eviction as special proceedings, **1:16**
Real Property Actions and Proceedings Law, **1:17**
Real property Law, **1:5**
Rent regulation, substantive law, **1:9**
Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index
Section 8 housing, **1:12**
Self-Help Eviction, this index
Substantive law
Generally, **1:4 et seq.**
federal housing statutes, **1:7**
federally subsidized public housing eviction, **1:11**
Section 8 housing, **1:12**
housing discrimination laws, **1:6**
housing programs, **1:10**
housing statutes, **1:8**
In Rem Housing Program, NYC, **1:14**
Mitchell-Lama Program, **1:13**

SOURCES OF LAW—Cont'd
Substantive law—Cont'd
New York City In Rem Housing Program, **1:14**
real property Law, **1:5**
rent regulation, **1:9**
Summary evictions as special proceedings, **1:16**
Summary proceedings. Procedural law for summary proceedings, below

SPOUSES
Licensee evictions, spouse's rights, **8:21**
Right to have spouse (opposite or same-sex) added to lease, **2:13**

SQUATTERS
Evictions
notice to quit necessary, **8:11**
parties, **8:10**
permission issues
Generally, **8:13**
revoked permission, **8:14**
relevancy of occupancy agreement, **8:15**
revoked permission, **8:14**
service of notice, **8:12**
Notice to quit, **8:11**
Parties, evictions, **8:10**
Permission issues, evictions
Generally, **8:13**
revoked permission, **8:14**
Relevancy of occupancy agreement, evictions, **8:15**
Revoked permission, evictions, **8:14**
Self-help evictions, **7:15**
Service of notice, evictions, **8:12**

STABILIZATION OF RENT
Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index

STANDING
Article 7A proceedings, **19:27**
Habitability warranty
cooperative tenant shareholders, **12:83**
occupancy, tenant not in, **12:84**
payer of rent, **12:81**
rent payer, **12:81**
tenant-shareholders in cooperative, **12:83**
HP actions, **19:56 et seq.**

STANDING—Cont'd
Parties, summary evictions
Generally, **7:71**
petition allegations, **7:72**
Petitions, standing allegations, **7:72**

STATUTE OF FRAUDS
Leases, **2:6 et seq.**

STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS
Counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:79**
Discrimination remedies
federal law, **3:61**
New York State law, **3:63**
Vacate or stay warrants of eviction motions, **17:54**

STAYS
Advisory Notice regarding vacating stays, **17:2**
Appeals, stays pending
amount of undertaking, **18:26, 18:28**
right, stays as of, **18:27**
Automatic stay. See Bankruptcy, this index
Bills of particulars, stay pending, **13:42**
CPLR 5704, stays pending appeal, **18:32**
Discrimination, eviction proceedings, **3:2**
Motion for stay pending resolution of another matter, **13:33, 13:34**
Pending appeal, **18:25**
Warrants of eviction. See Summary Eviction, this index

STIPULATIONS
See also Settlement, this index
Appeals of denials of vacate stipulation motions, **18:8**
Collateral estoppel effect on unlitigated overcharge claim, **14:65**
Counsel unauthorized to enter stipulation, vacate stipulation motions, **17:33 et seq.**
Defenses, unrepresented tenant unaware of, vacate stipulation motions, **17:25 et seq.**
Denials from appeals of vacate stipulation motions, **18:8**
Excusable defaults, **14:66**
Grounds on which stipulations vacated, **17:23**
Harsh stipulations, vacate motions, **17:28**
Holdover, conversions to, summary eviction, **14:61 et seq.**

STIPULATIONS—Cont'd
Meritless case, unrepresented tenant unaware of, vacate stipulation motions, **17:25 et seq.**
Mistake, vacate stipulation motions, **17:31**
Overcharge claim, collateral estoppel effect on, summary eviction, **14:65**
Overreaching, vacate stipulation motions, **17:32**
Stay of warrant of eviction, **15:44**
Summary eviction
Generally, **14:49 et seq.**
eviction, **1:35**
holdover, conversions to, **14:61 et seq.**
stay of warrant, **15:44**
Unjust stipulations, **17:28**
Unlitigated overcharge claim, collateral estoppel effect on, **14:65**
Unrepresented tenant unaware of defenses or meritless case, **17:25 et seq.**
Vacate Stipulation Motions, this index

SUA SPONTE ORDERS
Appeals, **18:12**

SUBJECT MATTER JURISDICTION
Concurrent jurisdiction with DHCR, nonpayment proceedings, **10:85**
Counterclaims, nonpayment proceedings, **10:66**
DHCR, concurrent jurisdiction with, nonpayment proceedings, **10:85**
Lack of, motion to vacate default judgment, **17:11**
Motion to remove, **13:30**
Removal motion, **13:30**
Summary evictions, **7:37, 7:44 et seq.**

SUBLEASES
Apartments, short term rentals, **2:64**
Attorney's fees, **16:57**
Breach of tenancy, noncomplying sublet as, **2:54**
Eviction grounds
illegal subletting
rent regulated tenancies, **8:164 et seq.**
overcharging subtenant
rent regulated tenancies, **8:166**
rent regulated tenancies
illegal subletting, **8:164 et seq.**

SUBLEASES—Cont'd
Eviction grounds—Cont'd
rent regulated tenancies—Cont'd
overcharging subtenant, **8:166**
Evictions of subtenants, **7:17**
Furnished apartments, tenant surcharge where
Generally, **2:59**
violations, treble damages, **2:60**
Governing authority, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:52**
Grounds for eviction, rent regulated tenancies
illusory prime tenant cases, **8:168, 8:169**
overcharging roommates, **8:170, 8:171**
roommate overcharging, **8:170, 8:171**
Illegal subletting
eviction grounds
rent regulated tenancies, **8:164 et seq.**
rent regulated tenancies
eviction grounds, **8:164 et seq.**
Illusory prime tenant cases
grounds for eviction, rent regulated tenancies, **8:168, 8:169**
Increases, vacancy, **2:61**
Limitations of terms, **2:62**
Limits on rent charged subtenant
Generally, **2:59**
violations, treble damages, **2:60**
Noncomplying sublet as breach of tenancy, **2:54**
Overcharging roommates
rent regulated tenancies, **8:170, 8:171**
Overcharging subtenant
rent regulated tenancies, **8:166**
Owners' short term rental of apartments or rooms, **2:64**
Permission unreasonably withheld, residential landlord-tenant relationship
Generally, **2:56**
refusal of consent, **2:58**
Refusal of consent, tenant's options, **2:58**
Rent charged subtenant
Generally, **2:59**
violations, treble damages, **2:60**
Rent regulated tenancies, eviction grounds
illegal subletting, **8:164 et seq.**
illusory prime tenant cases, **8:168, 8:169**
overcharging roommates, **8:170, 8:171**
overcharging subtenant, **8:166**

SUBLEASES—Cont'd
Rent regulated tenancies, eviction grounds—Cont'd
roommate overcharging, **8:170, 8:171**
Residences
Generally, **2:51 et seq.**
See also Residential Landlord-Tenant Relationship, this index
Response within 30 days, **2:57**
Roommate overcharging, grounds for eviction, rent regulated tenancies, **8:170, 8:171**
Rooms, short term rentals, **2:64**
Self-help evictions of subtenants, **7:17**
Short term rental of apartments or rooms by tenants or owners, **2:64**
Subtenants, self-help evictions, **7:17**
Tenants
options when landlord refuses to consent, **2:58**
short term rental of apartments or rooms, **2:64**
surcharge where apartment furnished
Generally, **2:59**
violations, treble damages, **2:60**
Term of sublease
Generally, **2:59**
limitations, **2:62**
violations, treble damages, **2:60**
Vacancy increase, **2:61**
Written notice requirements
Generally, **2:55**
landlord responses, **2:57**

SUBPOENAS
Compliance with subpoena duces tecum, **14:34**
Consequences of disobeying a subpoena, **14:38 et seq.**
Disobedience, consequences of, **14:32, 14:38 et seq.**
Eviction
Generally, **14:28 et seq.**
See also Summary Eviction, this index
Fees, summary eviction
Generally, **14:36**
poor persons' litigation, **14:37**
pro se litigation, **14:37**
Forms
Generally, **14:68 et seq.**
judicial subpoena, **14:69**

SUBPOENAS—Cont'd
Forms—Cont'd
judicial subpoena duces tecum, **14:71**
subpoena duces tecum, **14:70**
Governmental custody, where to make motion for document in, **14:32**
Governmental custody, where to make motion for prisoner production, **14:33**
Judicial and nonjudicial subpoenas compared, **14:29, 14:30**
Judicial subpoena duces tecum form, **14:71**
Judicial subpoena form, **14:69**
Methods of service, summary eviction, **14:35**
Motion for document in governmental custody, where to make, **14:32**
Motion for prisoner production, where to make, **14:33**
No response sanctions, **14:39**
Prisoner production, where to make motion for, **14:33**
Procedural aspects, **14:31**
Sanctions if no response, **14:39**
Service methods, **14:35**
Subpoena duces tecum
compliance with, summary eviction, **14:34**
form, **14:70**
Where to make motion for document in governmental custody, **14:32**
Where to make motion for prisoner production, **14:33**

SUBSIDIZED HOUSING PROGRAMS
Federally Subsidized Housing, this index
Section 8 Programs, this index

SUCCESSION RIGHTS
Administrative hearing, residents entitled to
city projects, **6:25**
state projects, **6:22**
Co-op shares bequest, Private Housing Finance Law, **6:21**
Eligibility for federally subsidized housing programs
household composition, **5:58 et seq.**
Household composition
eligibility for federally subsidized housing programs, **5:58 et seq.**
Income affidavit, remaining family member on, **6:20**
Loft Law, **6:119**

SUCCESSION RIGHTS—Cont'd
Mitchell-Lama housing. See Private Housing Finance Law, this index
Private Housing Finance Law, this index
Proof issues, **13:10**
Remaining family member on income affidavit, **6:20**
Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index
Residents entitled to administrative hearing
city projects, **6:25**
state projects, **6:22**
Section 8 programs, succession rights of remaining family members, **5:150 et seq.**
Summary judgment
Generally, **13:9**
proof, **13:10**

SUMMARY EVICTION
Generally, **1:16 et seq., 1:25 et seq., 7:1 et seq.**
See also Eviction, this index
Accord and satisfaction, **14:59, 14:60**
Accruing rents, inclusion of in petition amendments, **14:22**
Accurate description of premises, warrants of eviction, **15:29**
Actual eviction, **15:60**
Additional mailing for substituted/conspicuous place service, **7:189**
Adjournments, **14:9**
Administrative directives, NYC Housing Court, **7:63**
Administrative proceedings, subpoenas, **14:41**
Admissibility of affidavits of service, traverse hearings, **14:25**
Adult care facilities
court process, eviction protection without, **6:125**
eviction protection without court process, **6:125**
Advisory Council, NYC Housing Court, **7:61**
Affidavits
nonmilitary, default judgment, **15:19 et seq.**
service, admissibility of, traverse hearings, **14:25**
Affixation of service at correct property, personal jurisdiction, **7:186 et seq.**
Agreement, postjudgment, to renew lease can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Agreement to pay future rents void, settlement stipulations, **14:56 et seq.**
Alternative housing, occupant cannot find, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:40**
Amendments to petitions
Generally, **14:19**
accruing rents, inclusion of, **14:22**
defects not curable by amendment, **14:20**
inclusion of accruing rents, **14:22**
procedure to amend petition, **14:23**
rents, accruing, inclusion of, **14:22**
technical defects of petition, **14:21**
Amount of rent deposit requirement, **14:15**
Appeals
stays pending determination of, **17:44**
waivers of appeal rights in settlement stipulations, **14:55**
Appearances of corporations, counsel appearance requirements, **7:70**
Appointment of guardian for tenant with legal counsel, **7:125**
Assignee of rents, parties, **7:94**
Assignment of counsel for military service persons, **7:129**
Attorney, change of, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:50**
Attorney's signature, petitions, **7:136**
Authority of court, **7:38**
Authority to appoint guardians ad litem as parties, **7:126**
Bankruptcy, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:38**
Bases for summary eviction proceedings, **1:22**
Breach of lease holdover, opportunity to cure after judgment in, **15:46, 15:47**
Burdens of proof, **14:8**
Cases in which petition held insufficient, strict compliance standard, **7:66**
Certified records evidence, **14:43**
Challenges to petition verifications, **7:137**
Change of attorneys, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:50**
City courts outside New York City, **7:32**
Collateral estoppel effect on unlitigated overcharge claim, stipulations, **14:65**
Commencement of proceeding, **7:154 et seq.**
Compliance with subpoena duces tecum, **14:34**
Computer records evidence
Generally, **14:44**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Computer records evidence—Cont'd
rebutability, **14:45**
Conclusiveness of final judgment, **15:4**
Consequences for failure to deposit rent, **14:17**
Consequences of disobeying a subpoena, **14:38 et seq.**
Consolidation of multiple summary eviction proceedings, **13:25**
Conspicuous place service, additional mailing for, **7:189**
Conspicuous place service if personal/substituted service fails, **7:185**
Constructive Eviction, this index
Content of notice of eviction, **15:56 et seq.**
Contents of petitions, **7:138**
Conveyance of property prior to judgment, **15:5**
Corporations as parties
Generally, **7:69**
counsel appearance requirements, **7:70**
Cotenant vs cotenant, **7:91**
Counsel appearance requirements
corporations as, **7:70**
corporations as parties, **7:70**
Counterclaims, eviction, **1:30**
Course of typical summary eviction proceeding, **1:25**
Court process, eviction protection without, adult care facilities, **6:125**
Court's power and authority, **7:38**
Cure opportunity after holdover judgment, **15:46, 15:47**
Date of order, deposit of rent that accrues subsequent to order of, **14:13**
Deceased tenants as parties, **7:106 et seq.**
Default judgment
Generally, **1:34, 15:8 et seq.**
affidavit, nonmilitary, **15:19 et seq.**
demand for rent in nonpayment petition, **15:11**
inquests
Generally, **15:16**
fraud prevention, **15:17**
issuance of eviction warrant upon default, stay in NYC, **15:18**
limitation on money judgments, **15:12, 15:13**
money judgment limitation, **15:12, 15:13**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Default judgment—Cont'd
nonmilitary affidavits, **15:19 et seq.**
nonpayment petition must allege demand for rent, **15:11**
notice of default by postcard in New York City, **15:14, 15:15**
personal knowledge, requirement that judgment be supported by statement of one with, **15:27**
postcard notice of default in New York City, **15:14, 15:15**
rent demand in nonpayment petition, **15:11**
requests, **15:10**
requirement that judgment be supported by statement of one with personal knowledge, **15:27**
Servicemembers' Civil Relief Act, **15:22**
Soldiers' and Sailors' Relief Act, **15:23**
stay of issuance of eviction warrant upon default in NYC, **15:18**
support for judgment by statement of one with personal knowledge, **15:27**
two types of default, **15:9**
Defects not curable by amendment, **14:20**
Demand for rent in nonpayment petition, default judgment, **15:11**
Deposit requirement, exceptions to, **14:14**
Description of premises in warrant of eviction, **15:29**
Descriptions of respondent parties, **7:115**
DHCR stay of warrant of eviction, **15:49**
Digital recordings in New York City Housing Court, **14:7**
Directive DRP-160-1 form, **15:73**
Directive DRP-160 form, **15:72**
Discovery, **1:31, 13:39**
Discretion of court, stay of warrant of eviction
Generally, **15:43**
inherent power beyond statutory mandates, **15:45**
Disobedience, consequences of, subpoenas, **14:38 et seq.**
Document in governmental custody, where to make motion for, subpoenas, **14:32**
Due process considerations, party designations, **7:118**
Ejectment actions
Generally, **7:2**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Ejectment actions—Cont'd
State law ejectment actions, below
Estates as parties
Generally, **7:95**
Surrogate's Court role, **7:96**
Ethical guidelines for settlement negotiation, settlement stipulations, **14:50**
Evidence
Generally, **14:42**
certified records, **14:43**
computer records
Generally, **14:44**
rebutability, **14:45**
proof of payment, **14:46**
weather conditions, **14:48**
Exceptions to deposit requirement, **14:14**
Exceptions to rent deposit requirement, **14:14**
Excusable defaults, **14:66**
Execution of warrant
Generally, **15:60 et seq.**
actual eviction, **15:60**
handling contraband, **15:67**
inventory of property, **15:65**
landlord as bailee when legal possession performed, **15:62**
legal and practical significance, **15:61**
packaging and identifying property, **15:66**
private warehouse storage, **15:64**
public storage of property required only in New York City, **15:63**
removal of property, **15:68**
retrieving property, **15:69**
Existence of hazardous conditions in nonpayments, **15:37**
Facts upon which proceeding is based, **7:141**
Failure to deposit consequences, **14:17**
Federally subsidized housing, personal jurisdiction, **7:195**
Federal or state regulation, **7:147**
Fees, subpoenas
Generally, **14:36**
poor persons' litigation, **14:37**
pro se litigation, **14:37**
Filing
personal jurisdiction, **7:190 et seq.**
service completion upon, **7:157**
Final judgment, conclusiveness of, **15:4**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
First appearance, rent deposit may be ordered on written motion upon tenant's second request or 60 days after, **14:10 et seq.**
First summary eviction proceedings, **7:3**
Forms
Generally, **7:196 et seq., 14:67 et seq.**
affidavit of translation, **14:67**
default postcard (holdovers, New York City), **7:198**
Directive DRP-160, **15:72**
Directive DRP-160-1, **15:73**
notice of eviction, **15:71**
notice of holdover petition, New York City, **7:197**
notice of nonpayment petition, New York City, **7:196**
postcard notice (New York City), **15:70**
subpoenas, **14:68 et seq.**
Forum
Generally, **1:39, 7:44 et seq.**
local courts
Generally, **7:47**
expanded jurisdiction, **7:48**
NYC Civil Court Act Section 110(a), **7:51**
NYC Civil Court Act Section 110(c), **7:52**
NYC Housing Court, below
Supreme Court, **7:45**
Surrogate's Court, **7:46**
Fraud prevention, default judgment inquests, **15:17**
Governmental custody, where to make motion for document in, **14:32**
Governmental custody, where to make motion for prisoner production, **14:33**
Grounds for proceeding, **7:67**
Guardians ad litem as parties
Generally, **7:120**
acts and omissions as prejudicing ward, **7:123**
affidavit to be filed under CPLR 1202(c), **7:127**
appointment of guardian for tenant with legal counsel, **7:125**
appointments, **7:120 et seq.**
appointments from official list, **7:121**
authority to appoint, **7:126**
CPLR 1202(c), affidavit to be filed under, **7:127**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Guardians ad litem as parties—Cont'd
hearings, **7:124**
official list appointments from, **7:121**
powers, **7:122**
prejudicing ward, acts and omissions as, **7:123**
tenant with legal counsel, appointment of guardian for, **7:125**
Guardians for incompetents, **7:119**
Hardship, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:40**
Having stipulation so ordered, settlement stipulations, **14:52**
Hazardous conditions in nonpayments, existence of
stay of warrant of eviction, **15:37**
HDP computer records evidence
Generally, **14:44**
rebutability, **14:45**
Help Center attorneys, NYC Housing Court, **7:57**
Historical background, **7:1 et seq.**
Holdover proceedings
judgment, **15:3**
petitions, **7:142**
summary eviction distinguished, **1:23**
Holdover vs nonpayments claims, **7:35**
Homeless Shelters, this index
Housing maintenance standards, NYC Housing Court, **7:53**
HUD rules, personal jurisdiction, **7:195**
Illegal use, person authorized to end, parties, **7:84**
Incarcerated tenants, personal jurisdiction, **7:177**
Incompetents, guardians for, parties, **7:119**
Inconsistent theories, **7:140**
Inquests, default judgment
Generally, **15:16**
fraud prevention, **15:17**
Insolvency, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:38**
Insufficient cases petitions, strict compliance standard, **7:66**
Interpreters
Generally, **14:3 et seq.**
affidavit of translation form, **14:67**
Invocation of jurisdiction, **7:39**
Issuance of warrant does not sever landlord-tenant relationship, **15:31 et seq.**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Issuance of warrant upon default, stay in NYC, **15:18**
Judgment
Generally, **1:33, 15:1 et seq.**
agreement postjudgment agreement to renew lease can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**
conclusiveness of final judgment, **15:4**
conveyance of property prior to, **15:5**
default, **1:34**
final judgment, conclusiveness of, **15:4**
holdover proceedings, **15:3**
lease renewal by postjudgment agreement can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**
nonpayment cases, satisfaction of judgment in, **15:6**
nonpayment proceedings, **15:2**
postjudgment agreement to renew lease can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**
prior conveyance of property, **15:5**
reinstatement of tenancy by postjudgment agreement to renew lease, **15:7**
renewal of lease by postjudgment agreement can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**
satisfaction of judgment in nonpayment cases, **15:6**
tenancy reinstatement by postjudgment agreement to renew lease, **15:7**
vacate judgment motions, **17:4 et seq.**
Judgment in breach of lease holdover, opportunity to cure after stay of warrant of eviction, **15:46, 15:47**
Judicial and nonjudicial subpoenas compared, **14:29, 14:30**
Jurisdiction
Generally, **1:40, 7:37 et seq.**
eviction, **1:40**
invocation of, **7:39**
Personal jurisdiction, below
possession necessary for, **7:40**
subject matter, **7:37**
Jurisdictional consequences, petitions, **7:158**
Landlord as bailee when legal possession performed, **15:62**
Landlords as parties, **7:74**
Landlord-tenant relationship, warrant issuance does not sever, **15:31 et seq.**
Lease renewal by postjudgment agreement can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Legal and practical significance of execution of warrant, **15:61**
Lessee entitled to possession as parties, **7:86**
Lessors as parties, **7:74**
Limitation on money judgments, default judgment, **15:12, 15:13**
Local courts as forum
Generally, **7:47**
expanded jurisdiction, **7:48**
Local court venue acts, **7:43**
Log of process server, traverse hearings, **14:27**
Low-income tenants facing eviction in NYC, right to counsel for, **7:128**
Managers of NYC-owned buildings as parties, **7:87**
Methods of service of subpoenas, **14:35**
Military service persons, assignment of counsel for, **7:129**
Modern summary eviction proceedings, **7:28 et seq.**
Money judgment limitation, default judgment, **15:12, 15:13**
Motion for document in governmental custody, where to make, subpoenas, **14:32**
Motion for prisoner production, where to make, **14:33**
Multiple dwelling registration petitions, **7:143, 7:144**
Multiple dwellings, utility shut-offs in, stay of warrant, **15:39**
Multiple eviction proceedings, consolidation, **13:25**
Nassau county, **7:31**
Negotiation, ethical guidelines for settlement stipulations, **14:50**
New York City, **7:30**
New York City Housing Court, digital recordings in, **14:7**
Nonexistent corporation as parties, **7:77**
Nonjury trials, NYC Housing Court, **7:62**
Nonmilitary affidavits, default judgment, **15:19 et seq.**
Nonpayment
Generally, **15:51 et seq.**
existence of hazardous conditions, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:37**
federally subsidized housing programs, **5:98 et seq.**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Nonpayment—Cont'd
holdover claims compared, **7:35**
judgment, **15:2**
petition must allege demand, **15:11**
proceedings, NYC, variation in, **7:156**
proceedings distinguished, **1:23**
satisfaction of judgment in, **15:6**
No response sanctions, subpoenas, **14:39**
Notice of eviction
adequacy of petitions, **7:139**
calculating the notice period, **15:55**
content of notice of eviction, **15:56 et seq.**
form, **15:71**
Marshals' Handbook, **15:52**
service
default in service, **15:54**
service and filing
Generally, **15:53**
Notice of petition
Generally, **7:131**
Notices
Generally, **1:37**
petitions, statements in predicate notices, **7:142**
precommencement, **1:26**
statements in predicate notices, **7:142**
Nursing home tenants, personal jurisdiction, **7:176**
NYC Housing Court
Generally, **7:49 et seq.**
administrative directives, **7:63**
Advisory Council, **7:61**
ancillary matters, jurisdiction over, **7:54**
appointment of judges, **7:60**
Civil Court Act Section 110(a), **7:51**
Civil Court Act Section 110(c), **7:52**
concurrent jurisdiction with certain agencies, **7:56**
Help Center attorneys, **7:57**
Housing Court Act, **7:50**
housing maintenance standards, **7:53**
judges, appointment and status, **7:60**
jurisdiction over ancillary matters, **7:54**
limitations on Housing Court jurisdiction, **7:55**
nonjury trials, **7:62**
status of judges, **7:60**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
NYC nonpayment proceedings, variation in, **7:156**
Obtaining information in, **13:39**
Occupant cannot find alternative housing, stay of warrant, **15:40**
Opportunity to cure after judgment in breach of lease holdover, **15:46, 15:47**
Orders of deposit of rent that accrues subsequent to date of order, **14:13**
Orders to show cause, **1:38**
Origin of remedy, **7:1 et seq.**
Overcharge claim, collateral estoppel effect on, stipulations, **14:65**
Partial actual eviction habitability defense, nonpayment proceedings, **12:140**
Parties
Generally, **7:68 et seq.**
assignee of rents, **7:94**
corporations as, **7:69**
corporations as, counsel appearance requirements, **7:70**
cotenant vs cotenant, **7:91**
counsel appearance requirements, corporations as parties, **7:70**
deceased tenants, **7:106 et seq.**
default, purchaser after, **7:80**
descriptions of respondents, **7:115**
due process considerations, **7:118**
estates
Generally, **7:95**
Surrogate's Court role, **7:96**
exceptions, **7:90**
general standing requirements
Generally, **7:71**
petitions, standing allegations, **7:72**
Guardians ad litem as parties, above
guardians for incompetents, **7:119**
illegal use, person authorized to end, **7:84**
incompetents, guardians for, **7:119**
landlords, **7:74**
lessee entitled to possession, **7:86**
lessors, **7:74**
managers of some NYC-owned buildings, **7:87**
nonexistent corporation, **7:77**
NYC, managers of some buildings, **7:87**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Parties—Cont'd
personal jurisdiction, parties who must be served, **7:166 et seq.**
person authorized to end illegal use, **7:84**
person entitled to possession, **7:83**
person forcibly put out or kept out, **7:81**
petition, standing allegations, **7:72**
petitioner and respondent, **7:36**
pseudonym use to name respondent, **7:111 et seq.**
purchaser after default, **7:80**
receivers, **7:85**
remaindermen, **7:79**
rents assignee, **7:94**
requirements for Limited Liability Companies, **7:78**
requirements for substitution, **7:93, 7:94**
respondents
Generally, **7:97 et seq.**
descriptions, **7:115**
due process considerations, **7:118**
pseudonym use to name, **7:111 et seq.**
reversioners, **7:79**
sharecropper, **7:82**
standing requirements
Generally, **7:71**
petitions, standing allegations, **7:72**
substitution, requirements for, **7:93, 7:94**
successor-in-interest, **7:92**
summary eviction proceedings, **7:88**
unauthorized foreign corporations, **7:89**
Personal jurisdiction
Generally, **7:154 et seq.**
additional mailing for substituted/conspicuous place service, **7:189**
affixation at correct property, **7:186 et seq.**
commencement of proceeding, **7:154 et seq.**
conspicuous place service, additional mailing for, **7:189**
conspicuous place service if personal/substituted service fails, **7:185**
federally subsidized housing, **7:195**
filing, **7:190 et seq.**
HUD rules, **7:195**
incarcerated tenants, **7:177**
nonpayment proceedings, NYC, variation in, **7:156**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Personal jurisdiction—Cont'd
nursing home tenants, **7:176**
NYC nonpayment proceedings, variation in, **7:156**
parties who must be served, **7:166 et seq.**
personal service
Generally, **7:175 et seq.**
reasonable application to make, **7:171 et seq.**
place of business service, **7:178**
proper service of process required for jurisdiction, **7:159**
reasonable application to make personal or substituted service, **7:171 et seq.**
return date of notice of petition and petition, **7:155**
RPAPL Section 735 service requirements under, **7:170**
statutory service requirements, **7:170**
substituted service, additional mailing for, **7:189**
substituted service, reasonable application to make, **7:171 et seq.**
substituted service on person living/working at premises, **7:179 et seq.**
variation in NYC nonpayment proceedings, **7:156**
who may serve process, **7:160 et seq.**
who must be served, **7:166 et seq.**
Personal knowledge, requirement that judgment be supported by statement of one with, default judgment, **15:27**
Personal service, reasonable application to make, **7:171 et seq.**
Person authorized to end illegal use as party, **7:84**
Person entitled to possession as party, **7:83**
Person forcibly put out or kept out as party, **7:81**
Petitioners, **7:36**
Petitions
Generally, **7:130 et seq.**
accruing rents, inclusion of in amendments, **14:22**
adequacy of allegations to give notice, **7:139**
Amendments to petitions, above
attorney's signature, **7:136**
challenges to verification, **7:137**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Petitions—Cont'd
contents requirements, **7:138**
defects not curable by amendment, **14:20**
facts upon which proceeding is based, **7:141**
filing, service completion upon, **7:157**
holdover proceedings, **7:142**
inclusion of accruing rents in amendments, **14:22**
inconsistent theories, **7:140**
jurisdictional consequences, **7:158**
multiple dwelling registration, **7:143, 7:144**
notices
Generally, **7:131**
adequacy of allegations to give, **7:139**
statements in predicate notices, **7:142**
order to show cause, **7:133**
predicate notices, statements in, **7:142**
procedure to amend petition, **14:23**
registration, multiple dwelling, **7:143, 7:144**
rent regulatory status allegations, **7:145, 7:146**
rents, accruing, inclusion of in amendments, **14:22**
return date of notice of petition and petition, **7:155**
RPAPL Section 741 contents requirements, **7:138**
service completion upon filing, **7:157**
show cause order, **7:133**
statements in predicate notices, **7:142**
strict compliance standard, **7:66**
technical defects of petition amendable, **14:21**
time to answer, **1:29**
verification, **7:135 et seq.**
what petition may see, **7:149 et seq.**
who may issue, **7:132**
Place of business service, **7:178**
Poor persons' litigation, subpoenas fees, **14:37**
Possession necessary for jurisdiction, **7:40**
Postcard notice (New York City), form, **15:70**
Postjudgment agreement to renew lease can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**
Power of court, **7:38**
Prayers, **7:149 et seq.**
Precommencement notices, **1:26**
Predicate notices, statements in petitions, **7:142**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Prior conveyance of property, judgment, **15:5**
Prisoner production, where to make motion for, **14:33**
Procedural aspects, subpoenas, **14:31**
Procedure to amend petition, **14:23**
Process server's log, traverse hearings, **14:27**
Production of records, traverse hearings, **14:26**
Prohibited contents, settlement stipulations, **14:53**
Proof of payment evidence, **14:46**
procedure, **14:47**
Proper service of process required for jurisdiction, personal jurisdiction, **7:159**
Purpose of proceedings, **7:34**
Real Property Actions and Proceedings Law, **1:17**
Reasonable application to make personal or substituted service, **7:171 et seq.**
Receivers as parties, **7:85**
Registration, multiple dwelling, **7:143, 7:144**
Reinstatement of tenancy by postjudgment agreement to renew lease, **15:7**
Remaindermen as parties, **7:79**
Renewal of lease by postjudgment agreement can reinstate tenancy, **15:7**
Rent, orders of deposit that accrues subsequent to date of order, **14:13**
Rent deposit demand in nonpayment petition, default judgment, **15:11**
Rent deposit requirement
Generally, **14:10 et seq.**
adjournment to seek counsel, 60-day period consequences, **14:12**
amount of deposit, **14:15**
consequences for failure to deposit, **14:17**
counsel, effect of adjournment to seek, **14:12**
exceptions to deposit requirement, **14:14**
failure to deposit consequences, **14:17**
how deposit made, **14:16**
order of deposit of rent that accrues subsequent to date of order, **14:13**
order on written motion upon tenant's second request, **14:10**
rent that accrues subsequent to date of order, order of deposit of, **14:13**
requests by petitioner for adjournments, **14:18**
60-day rule, **14:10**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Rent deposit requirement—Cont'd
subsequent rent, **14:13**
written motion for order upon tenant's second request, **14:10**
Rent or undertaking into court in nonpayment proceedings, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:36**
Rent regulatory status allegations in petitions, **7:145, 7:146**
Rents, accruing, inclusion of in amendments to petitions, **14:22**
Rents assignee as party, **7:94**
Rent stabilization protections, stipulations to, **14:54**
Requests by petitioner for adjournments, **14:18**
Requests for default judgment, **15:10**
Required contents, settlement stipulations, **14:53**
Requirement that default judgment be supported by statement of one with personal knowledge, **15:27**
Respondents, **7:36, 7:97 et seq.**
Respondent's bankruptcy, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:38**
Responsive pleadings, **1:28**
Retaliatory Eviction, this index
Reversioners as parties, **7:79**
Right to appeal waivers, settlement stipulations, **14:55**
Right to counsel for low-income tenants facing eviction in NYC, **7:128**
Right to trial, **14:1**
RPAPL Section 715, warrants of eviction, **15:30**
RPAPL Section 741 contents requirements, **7:138**
Sample notice of eviction (New York City), **15:71**
Sanctions if no response to subpoena, **14:39**
Satisfaction of judgment in nonpayment cases, **15:6**
Self-help era
Generally, **7:4**
See also Self-Help Eviction, this index
Server of process, log of, traverse hearings, **14:27**
Service, admissibility of affidavits of, traverse hearings, **14:25**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Service and filing of notice of eviction
Generally, **15:53**
Service completion upon filing, **7:157**
Servicemembers' Civil Relief Act, **15:22**
Service methods, subpoenas, **14:35**
Service of notice of eviction
default in service, **15:54**
Settlements, **1:33**
Settlement stipulations
Generally, **14:49 et seq.**
accord and satisfaction, **14:59, 14:60**
agreement to pay future rents void, **14:56 et seq.**
appeal right waivers, **14:55**
collateral estoppel effect on unlitigated overcharge claim, **14:65**
contents, **14:53**
conversions to holdover, **14:61 et seq.**
ethical guidelines for settlement negotiation, **14:50**
excusable defaults, **14:66**
future rents agreements void, **14:56 et seq.**
having stipulation so ordered, **14:52**
holdover, conversions to, **14:61 et seq.**
negotiation, ethical guidelines for, **14:50**
orders stating, **14:51**
overcharge claim, collateral estoppel effect on, **14:65**
prohibited contents, **14:53**
rent stabilization protections, stipulations to, **14:54**
rent stabilized tenants, waiver of rights prohibited for, **14:64**
required contents, **14:53**
right to appeal waivers, **14:55**
signed writings, **14:51**
stay of warrant of eviction, **15:44**
unlitigated overcharge claim, collateral estoppel effect on, **14:65**
waiver of rights prohibited for rent stabilized tenants, **14:64**
waivers of right to appeal, **14:55**
what stipulation can and cannot contain, generally, **14:53**
writings, **14:51**
Show cause orders
Generally, **1:38**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Show cause orders—Cont'd
petitions, **7:133**
Soldiers' and Sailors' Relief Act, default judgment, **15:23**
Sources of landlord-tenant law, bases for, **1:22**
Sources of landlord-tenant law, bases for summary eviction proceedings, **1:22**
Special proceedings, treatment as, **1:16**
Standing requirements
Generally, **7:71**
petitions, standing allegations, **7:72**
State law ejectment actions
actions, statutory basis for, **7:27**
summary eviction proceedings availability, **7:26**
Statements in predicate notices, **7:142**
Statutory requirements
Generally, **7:29**
strict compliance standard, **7:65**
Stay of warrant of eviction
Generally, **15:35 et seq.**
alternative housing, occupant cannot find, **15:40**
attorney, change of, **15:50**
bankruptcy, **15:38**
breach of lease holdover, opportunity to cure after judgment in, **15:46, 15:47**
change of attorneys, **15:50**
cure opportunity after judgment in breach of lease holdover, **15:46, 15:47**
DHCR, **15:49**
discretion of court
Generally, **15:43**
inherent power beyond statutory mandates, **15:45**
existence of hazardous conditions in nonpayments, **15:37**
hardship, **15:40**
hazardous conditions in nonpayments, existence of, **15:37**
insolvency, **15:38**
judgment in breach of lease holdover, opportunity to cure after, **15:46, 15:47**
multiple dwellings, utility shut-offs in, **15:39**
nonpayments, existence of hazardous conditions in, **15:37**
NYC, **15:18, 15:35**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Stay of warrant of eviction—Cont'd
occupant cannot find alternative housing, **15:40**
opportunity to cure after judgment in breach of lease holdover, **15:46, 15:47**
rent or undertaking into court in nonpayment proceedings, **15:36**
respondent's bankruptcy, **15:38**
stipulations, **15:44**
Supreme Court, **15:48**
utility shut-offs in multiple dwellings, **15:39**
waivers, **15:42**
Stipulations
Generally, **1:35**
Settlement stipulations, above
Strict compliance standard
Generally, **7:64 et seq.**
cases in which petition held insufficient, **7:66**
insufficient cases petitions, **7:66**
petition held insufficient cases, **7:66**
statutory requirements, **7:65**
Subject matter jurisdiction, **7:37, 7:44 et seq.**
Subpoenas
Generally, **14:28 et seq.**
administrative proceeding, **14:41**
compliance with subpoena duces tecum, **14:34**
consequences of disobeying a subpoena, **14:38 et seq.**
disobedience, consequences of, **14:38 et seq.**
document in governmental custody, where to make motion for, **14:32**
duces tecum subpoenas
Generally, **14:34**
form, **14:70**
judicial subpoena duces tecum form, **14:71**
fees
Generally, **14:36**
pro se litigation, **14:37**
forms
Generally, **14:68 et seq.**
judicial subpoena, **14:69**
judicial subpoena duces tecum, **14:71**
subpoena duces tecum, **14:70**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Subpoenas—Cont'd
governmental custody, where to make motion for document in, **14:32**
governmental custody, where to make motion for prisoner production, **14:33**
judicial and nonjudicial subpoenas compared, **14:29, 14:30**
judicial subpoena duces tecum form, **14:71**
judicial subpoena form, **14:69**
methods of service, **14:35**
motion for document in governmental custody, where to make, **14:32**
motion for prisoner production, where to make, **14:33**
no response sanctions, **14:39**
prisoner production, where to make motion for, **14:33**
procedural aspects, **14:31**
sanctions if no response, **14:39**
service methods, **14:35**
subpoena duces tecum, compliance with, **14:34**
subpoena duces tecum forms, **14:70, 14:71**
where to make motion for document in governmental custody, **14:32**
where to make motion for prisoner production, **14:33**
Subsequent rent, deposit requirement, **14:13**
Substituted service
additional mailing for, **7:189**
reasonable application to make, **7:171 et seq.**
Substitution of parties, requirements for, **7:93, 7:94**
Successor-in-interest as party, **7:92**
Suffolk county, **7:31**
Support for judgment by statement of one with personal knowledge
default judgment, **15:27**
Supreme Court
forum, **7:45**
stay of warrant of eviction, **15:48**
Surrogate's Court as forum, **7:46**
Technical defects of petition amendable, **14:21**
Tenancy reinstatement by postjudgment agreement to renew lease, **15:7**
Tenant's second request or 60 days after first appearance, rent deposit may be ordered

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
on written motion upon, **14:10 et seq.**
Tenant with legal counsel, appointment of guardian for, **7:125**
Time to answer petition, **1:29**
Towns, **7:33**
Traverse hearings
Generally, **14:24**
admissibility of affidavits of service, **14:25**
affidavits of service, admissibility of, **14:25**
log of process server, **14:27**
process server's log, **14:27**
production of records, **14:26**
server of process, log of, **14:27**
service, admissibility of affidavits of, **14:25**
Trial
Generally, **1:32**
right to, **14:1**
Trial by jury, **14:2**
Unlitigated overcharge claim, collateral estoppel effect on, **14:65**
Utility shut-offs in multiple dwellings, stay of warrant of eviction, **15:39**
Vacate judgment motions, **17:4 et seq.**
Vacate or Stay Warrants of Eviction Motions, this index
Variation in NYC nonpayment proceedings, **7:156**
VAWA notice, **7:148**
Venue
Generally, **7:42**
local court acts, **7:43**
Verification of petitions, **7:135 et seq.**
Villages, **7:33**
Waivers
right to appeal in settlement stipulations, **14:55**
stay of warrant of eviction, **15:42**
Warrants of eviction
Generally, **1:36, 15:28 et seq.**
accurate description of premises, **15:29**
description of premises, **15:29**
issuance does not sever landlord-tenant relationship, **15:31 et seq.**
landlord-tenant relationship, issuance does not sever, **15:31 et seq.**
RPAPL Section 715, **15:30**

SUMMARY EVICTION—Cont'd
Warrants of eviction—Cont'd
Vacate or Stay Warrants of Eviction Motions, this index
Weather conditions evidence, **14:48**
What stipulation can and cannot contain, generally, **14:53**
Where to make motion for document in governmental custody, subpoenas, **14:32**
Where to make motion for prisoner production, subpoenas, **14:33**
Who may issue petition, **7:132**
Who may serve process, **7:160 et seq.**
Who must be served, **7:166 et seq.**
Writings, settlement stipulations, **14:51**
Wrongful eviction, vacate or stay warrants of eviction motions, **17:45**

SUMMARY JUDGMENT
Article 78 relief, motion practice, **13:20**
Department of Social Services joinder, **13:17**
Federal agencies joinder, **13:19**
Frequently used in succession rights cases
Generally, **13:9**
proof, **13:10**
Intervention, motion practice, **13:16**
Joinder, motion practice, **13:16 et seq.**
Motion practice
Generally, **13:8 et seq.**
Article 78 relief, **13:20**
Department of Social Services joinder, **13:17**
federal agencies joinder, **13:19**
frequently used in succession rights cases
Generally, **13:9**
proof, **13:10**
intervention, **13:16**
joinder, **13:16 et seq.**
parties, motion to add, **13:16 et seq.**
succession rights cases
Generally, **13:9**
proof, **13:10**
Parties, motion to add, **13:16 et seq.**
Succession rights cases
Generally, **13:9**
proof, **13:10**

SUPERINTENDENT/EMPLOYEE PROCEEDINGS
Licensee evictions, **8:24 et seq.**

SURCHARGES
Landlord-provided utilities, rent control and rent stabilization, **4:173**

SURRENDER
Termination of lease, surrender of premises required for, **2:141**

TAXATION
Benefit assisted units, rent for stabilized tenancies, **4:53, 4:107**
Nonpayment evictions, **8:50**

TELEVISION ANTENNAS
Breach of lease, **8:69**
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:121**

TEMPORARY MAJOR CAPITAL IMPROVEMENTS (TMCI)
Rent Control and Rent Stabilization, this index

TENANCY BY ESTOPPEL
Leases, residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:12**

TENANTS
Actions, tenant-initiated. See Housing Part Actions, this index
Associations
Article 78 proceeding, representation by attorney, **4:311**
Collective Bargaining by Tenants, this index
standing to assert habitability warranty, nonpayment proceedings, **12:82**
Blacklists, **2:40**
Collective Bargaining by Tenants, this index
Exhibition of deed to
foreclosure, proceedings after evictions, **8:37, 8:38**
Housing Part Actions, this index
Late fees, **2:41**
Not-in-occupancy tenants, standing to assert habitability warranty, **12:84**
Rent Strikes, this index
Screening, **2:40**
Unions of tenants
Collective Bargaining by Tenants, this index
right to organize under Real Property Law Section 230, **19:5**

TORT LIABILITY
Counterclaims in nonpayment proceedings, **10:87**
Frivolous Litigation, this index
Lead paint liability, **2:117, 2:118**

TRAVERSE HEARINGS
Generally, **14:24 et seq.**
See also Failure of Service of Process, this index
Admissibility of affidavits of service, summary eviction, **14:25**
Definitions, **10:43**
Log of process server, **14:27**
Process server's log, **14:27**
Production of records, **14:26**
Server of process, log of, **14:27**
Service, admissibility of affidavits of, **14:25**

TRIAL
Article 7A proceedings, **19:42**
CPLR 5015(a) motion to vacate judgment, **17:20**
Motion to vacate judgment, CPLR 5015(a) grounds, **17:20**
Nonjury trials, NYC Housing Court summary evictions, **7:62**
Summary evictions, **1:32**

UNCONSCIONABILITY
CPLR, fine print invalidating provision under, **2:24**
Deceptive acts or practices claims, **2:25**
Definitions, **2:22**
Factors considered
Generally, **2:23**
deceptive acts or practices claims, **2:25**
fine print invalidating provision under CPLR, **2:24**
Fine print invalidating provision under CPLR, **2:24**
Residential landlord-tenant relationship, **2:21**

UNIONS, TENANTS
Collective Bargaining by Tenants, this index
Rent Strikes, this index
Right to organize under Real Property Law Section 230, **19:5**

UNJUST STIPULATIONS
Vacate stipulation motions, **17:28**

URSTADT LAW
Rent control and rent stabilization, **4:9**

UTILITIES
Federally subsidized housing programs, **5:35**
Landlord-provided, surcharges for, **4:173**
Summary evictions, utility shut-offs in, **15:39**

VACANCIES
Rent controlled tenancies
Generally, **4:206**
decontrol, **4:9, 4:28**
five percent rule, vacancy rate, **4:12**
RGB vacancy allowances prior to June 14, 2019
Generally, **4:111**
statutory allowance, **4:115**

VACATE JUDGMENT MOTIONS
Generally, **17:1 et seq.**
Advisory Notice regarding vacating stays, **17:2**
Default judgment, **17:8 et seq.**
No rent deposit required by statute, **17:3**
Show cause orders, **17:1**
Summary eviction judgment, **17:4 et seq.**
Vacatur grounds, **17:9**

VACATE ORDERS
Right to relocation after, **2:120**
Right to restoration after, **2:119**

VACATE OR STAY WARRANTS OF EVICTION MOTIONS
Generally, **17:36 et seq.**
Appeals, stays pending determination of, **17:44**
Balancing equities between old and new tenants, **17:48 et seq.**
Circumstances that warranting denial, **17:42**
Damages, **17:53**
Denial, circumstances that warranting, **17:42**
Discretion to vacate, **17:41**
Due process rights of new tenant, **17:47**
Effect, **17:37**
Good cause, **17:41**
Monetary damages, **17:53**
New tenant already in possession, right of restoration if, **17:46**
Old and new tenants, balancing equities between, **17:48 et seq.**
Restoration to premises after eviction, **17:43**

VACATE OR STAY WARRANTS OF EVICTION MOTIONS—Cont'd
Right of restoration if new tenant already in possession, **17:46 et seq.**
Statute of limitations, **17:54**
Stays pending determination of appeal, **17:44**
Tender of rent, **17:38 et seq.**
Wrongful eviction, **17:45**

VACATE STIPULATION MOTIONS
Generally, **17:23 et seq.**
Appeals of denials, **18:8**
Counsel unauthorized to enter stipulation, **17:33 et seq.**
Defenses, unrepresented tenant unaware of, **17:25 et seq.**
Denials, appeals from, **18:8**
Grounds, **17:23**
Harsh stipulations, **17:28**
Meritless case, unrepresented tenant unaware of, **17:25 et seq.**
Mistake, **17:31**
Overreaching, **17:32**
Unjust stipulations, **17:28**
Unrepresented tenant unaware of defenses or meritless case, **17:25 et seq.**

VENUE
Appeals, **18:4**
Local court acts, **7:43**
Motion for change, **13:29**
Summary evictions
Generally, **7:42**
local court acts, **7:43**
rent regulated tenancies, **8:146**

VERIFICATION
Petitions, this index

VERMIN EXTERMINATION
Habitability, **2:96**

WASTE
Evictions, breach of lease and objectionable conduct, **8:79, 8:80**

WINDOW GUARDS
Habitability, **2:99**

WRIT OF ASSISTANCE
Eviction under, **20:15**

ZONING
Protections against exclusionary zoning, **3:56 et seq.**